

## CUMULATIVE INDEX VOLUMES 1–7

*Note 1:* This index focuses on legal issues and on the arbitral and judicial decisions under consideration. The summaries, parties' arguments, facts and ancillary documents are indexed only to the extent they are essential to an understanding of the legal issues. It has been designed in such a way as to be amenable to developing ICSID case law, so far as appropriate adopting the terminology of the index to C. H. Schreuer, *The ICSID Convention: A Commentary* (Cambridge University Press, 2001).

*Note 2:* For procedural points reference should be made to individual conventions by Article and the various Rules headings. References are included under subject headings only where the point at issue is the subject of debate.

*Note 3:* References to cases are to substantial discussion of those cases, not to the original report of the case.

*Note 4:* State immunity entries are listed under the separate headings of State immunity from execution/attachment and State immunity from jurisdiction only when it is clear that they apply in that particular context. Where the same principles apply in both cases they appear under the general heading 'State immunity'.

*Note 5:* Dates of treaties normally refer to the date of signature, not entry into force.

### A

#### abuse of process

bad faith, relevance 6.563

ICSID 6.562

NAFTA and 6.562–3

*Phosphate Lands* 6.562

UNCLOS and 6.562

access to courts, State immunity and 6.230–1

*accord cadre* 2.69, 92–3

#### acquired rights

assignment 1.493

failure of claim for want of jurisdiction/admissibility and 6.558

general principle of international law 1.493

*German Interests in Polish Upper Silesia* 1.492, 493

*Shufeldt Case* 1.493

investment licence 1.493–5

withdrawal, State responsibility 1.493–4

withdrawal of approval of project, effect 3.123–4

withdrawal of claim, effect on 6.558

act of State. *See also* State immunity from jurisdiction

arbitral award, recognition and enforcement 2.388

expropriation 1.322

State responsibility for 'measure . . . adopted or maintained' 7.435–6

#### ad hoc Committee

applicability of Arbitration Rules

- ad hoc Committee, *cont.*  
 absence of provision in Convention 6.331  
 Art. 53 (Rules of Procedure), effect 6.331  
 appointment to 1.512  
 costs. *See* costs, ad hoc Committee  
 disqualification of arbitrator. *See also* disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds  
 applicability of Arbitration Rules 6.330–4  
 competence of members of Committee to determine 6.331–4  
 membership of Tribunal which rendered award 6.332  
 nationality of either party 6.332  
 nationality of member of Tribunal 6.332  
 nomination to Panel of Arbitrators by either of States concerned 6.332  
 task/powers  
 annulment on grounds set out in Article 52, limitation to 6.357–8  
 disqualification of arbitrator, determination 6.331–4  
 examination of written proceedings 2.123–4  
 following finding of grounds for annulment 2.161–2  
 full or partial annulment of award 1.518  
 neutral approach 6.357–8  
 pronouncement on construction of facts 2.143  
 pronouncement on justice of award 2.135  
 provision of reasoning 2.117, 123, 142  
 second-guessing 2.115, 117, 142  
 Additional Facility. *See also* NAFTA arbitral tribunal  
 application and approval for access to  
*Azinian* 5.277–8  
*Feldman* 7.347  
*Lemire* 6.60–1  
*Loewen* 7.427  
*Metalclad* 5.215  
 arbitral award under. *See* arbitral award (Additional Facility); Additional Facility Rules  
 Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration) 6.542. *See also* Administrative and Financial Regula-  
 tions; ICSID Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84); ICSID  
 Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article; IC-  
 SID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for  
 2 5.446, 448, 454, 6.541  
 2(b) 5.194  
 3 5.264  
 3(1)(d) 6.459–60, 512, 7.339  
 4 6.195, 471–2  
 4(2) 5.215, 278, 6.60, 7.427  
 4(4) 5.194  
 6 6.195, 7.347  
 10(1) 6.60  
 14 6.62, 195, 7.347  
 14(2) 6.191  
 15 5.447  
 15(3) 6.550  
 18 5.447  
 18(1) 6.550

Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration), *cont.*

- 20 6.454, 473, 542, 7.7 n. 5, 347
- 21 5.215, 6.452, 453–4, 473, 7.7 n. 5, 347, 427
- 21(2) 6.545
- 22 7.328
- 24(1) 6.191
- 27 6.193–4
- 38 7.427
- 39(2) 6.190–1
- 40(1) 6.514–15
- 41(2) 6.187–8, 196–7, 462–4, 479–80
- 43 5.280
- 44(1) 7.428
- 44(2) 6.190, 191, 7.428
- 46 6.62–3, 7.431
- 46(4) 6.60–1
- 48 5.223–5, 245, 257, 7.338, 431
- 48(1) 5.224, 6.514, 7.339
- 48(2) 5.224, 7.339
- 49 5.264
- 50 6.61, 64
- 53(1) 5.264, 265
- 53(3) 6.542
- 53(4) 6.542, 553–4
- 55 6.66
- 56(1) 7.418, 419
- 57(1) 7.418, 419
- 58 5.266–7
- 58(1) 7.418, 419
- 59(1) 7.402, 420
- as applicable law 5.446, 7.338
- incidental or additional claim 5.257–8, 6.514–15, 7.351–2
- ‘questions’ 5.264
- revision/amendment of claim 5.223. *See also* NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, revision/  
 amendment of statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL  
 Rule 20)
- administrative act. *See also* damages, for, unlawful administrative act; investment licence,  
 withdrawal
  - procedural irregularities, effect 1.597–9
- administrative contract. *See also* State contract
  - applicable law, administrative law of Contracting State 3.304
  - concession as 1.492
  - failure 4.67
  - pacta sunt servanda* 1.492
  - requirements 3.304
  - as unilateral act 1.492
  - unilateral amendment, right to 3.231–2, 304, 6.43–4
    - adequate compensation, need for 3.231, 6.43–4
    - Aminoil* 3.231
    - public interest/purpose 3.231, 6.43

- administrative contract, *cont.*  
 refusal to accept proposed changes 3.247, 304–5  
*SPP* 6.43 n. 42
- Administrative Council, powers and functions  
 Article 6(1) and 6(3) of Convention distinguished 6.332  
 ‘as it shall determine to be necessary for the implementation of the provisions of this Convention’ 6.331–3  
 conciliation and arbitration rules of procedure, adoption 6.331–3  
 annulment proceedings 6.331–3
- Administrative and Financial Regulations. *See also* Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings)
- 2(1) 2.336  
 13 2.176  
 14 2.276, 6.161, 168  
 14(3)(d) 7.186  
 16 6.157, 164–5  
 24 4.110  
 25 5.187, 201, 397, 6.158, 166, 7.495
- administrative law 1.465–6  
 acquired benefits, withdrawal 6.35  
 as applicable law in administrative contract 2.218, 221, 3.304  
*in favorem validatis sententiae* 2.116  
 materiality 1.537  
 private law and 2.222  
 proportionality 1.537
- admissibility. *See also* admissibility (NAFTA arbitral tribunal); exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies; International Court of Justice (ICJ), admissibility; jurisdiction (ICSID); NAFTA arbitral tribunal, conditions precedent; standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117)
- jurisdiction distinguished 1.673, 5.478–80, 6.202–3, 557–8, 559–62, 7.32, 258, 261, 262, 502  
*res judicata* and 6.559–62
- admissibility (NAFTA arbitral tribunal), tribunal’s powers to rule on 7.265–7
- agency. *See also* constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings; State agency evidence of 4.24–6
- Albania  
 burden of proof, claimant, general principle of international law 5.84  
 commitment to ICSID system 5.68  
 Law 7406 of 31 July 1990 5.52  
 Law 7512 of 10 August 1991 5.52  
 Law 7501 of 1991 (Land Law) 5.94  
 privatization of joint venture rights, legality 5.92–3  
 Law 7496 of 4 August 1992 5.53  
 Law 7764 of 2 November 1993  
 consent to ICSID jurisdiction, whether 5.58–9  
 ‘dispute arises’ 5.64–6  
 English translation as text accepted by parties 5.65, 82–3  
 ‘foreign investment’ 5.86, 88–93  
 ‘any right conferred by law or contract’ 5.91–2

Albania, *cont.*

- company, shares in stock of company and any form of participation in company 5.92
  - loan 5.90–1
  - property right 5.91–2
  - sources of, relevance 5.89–90
  - territorial requirement 5.90–1
  - ‘foreign investor’ 5.59, 89
    - investment terminated before entry into force of law 5.59
  - good faith obligation to settle amicably 5.60–1, 63–4
  - ‘out of or relates to expropriation, compensation for expropriation’ 5.83–4
  - retroactive effect 5.62–9
  - text 5.53–5
  - legislation, interpretation
    - aids, international law 5.82, 93–4
    - presumption in favour of ICSID jurisdiction 5.68–9
  - legislation, retroactive effect, presumption against 5.68
  - privatization process 5.93–104
  - State responsibility, for acts and omissions of, joint venture 5.88
  - UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules, refusal to agree to arbitration under 5.69, 73
- Albania–Greece BIT (1991)
- consent to jurisdiction, whether 5.57–8, 82
  - entry into force 5.58
  - provisions 5.55–7
- Albania–US BIT (1995)
- Art. 2(3)(a) (fair and equitable treatment/protection and security) 6.494–5
  - Art. 2(3)(b) (unreasonable and discriminatory measures) 6.494–5, 533–6
  - minimum standard of treatment/customary international law 6.221, 534, 536
- aliens. *See also* diplomatic protection; protection and security of investment, State responsibility; standard of treatment of alien
- residence, right of 7.332
  - treatment by courts 1.602
- amicus curiae* 7.224–38. *See also* expert; witnesses
- absence of provision 7.231, 234
  - as advocates 7.234
  - arguments
    - disputing parties 7.227–30
    - participating members of NAFTA 7.226–7
    - petitioners 7.225–6
  - discretion of arbitral tribunal 7.237–8
  - equality of parties 7.233–4
  - expert distinguished 7.234
  - ICJ 7.233
  - Iran–US Claims Tribunal 7.232–3
  - limited nature of rights 7.232, 236–7
  - UNCITRAL Arbitration Rule 15(1) and 7.231–4
  - WTO Appellate Body 7.233
- amnesty/pardon
- distinction 5.34
  - State responsibility and 5.34–5
- amortization of losses, offer of 6.293–5
- applicable law 1.514–21, 677

- applicable law, *cont.*  
 as acknowledgement of possibility of mixed BIT/contract issues 6.357  
 as agreed by parties 5.9  
   in arbitration agreement 6.136–7  
     independent commercial agreements distinguished 6.136–7  
   clear and unequivocal agreement, need for 5.169–70  
   express provision, need for 3.206–7
- arbitral award  
 binding nature 4.44  
 law governing arbitral proceedings 4.44
- arbitral award, annulment 1.514–21  
 procedure  
   generally recognized principles and rules of treaty interpretation 1.514  
   ICSID Convention 1.514  
 substance  
   domestic law of Contracting State 1.514–15, 2.358  
   ‘supplemented if need be by any principles of international law’ 1.515, 2.358
- arbitration  
 Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration) 5.446, 7.338  
 BIT 4.256–7, 263–4, 297–9, 5.206, 6.25–6  
   supplemented by relevant international or domestic law 4.256–7, 6.111–12, 7.191, 206  
 customary international law 4.255–6  
 domestic law of Contracting State 1.462, 514–15, 2.59, 283, 358, 3.19, 5.206, 6.32, 34–40, 295  
   caution in determining, need for 2.124  
   conflict of laws 2.59  
   ‘supplemented if need be by any principles of international law’ 1.452, 580, 2.121, 122, 358, 4.255–6, 293–4, 309–10, 5.137, 206  
 domestic law of third State 4.306  
 equity 1.529  
 failure to apply 1.515–16, 528–9, 530–1, 532, 534–6, 540, 2.120–6, 4.86–7, 93–7  
 general rules and principles of international law 6.32, 33  
 jurisdiction. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID)  
 place of. *See* place of arbitration, applicable provisions  
 procedure, ICSID Arbitration Rules 1.514, 2.357–8, 5.158  
 substance 1.579–80  
   domestic law of Contracting State. *See* domestic law of Contracting State *above*  
 tribunal case-law. *See* precedent, previous ICSID tribunal decision
- arbitration clause  
 scope, domestic law where tribunal sits 3.129  
 validity *ratione personae*, domestic law where tribunal sits 3.129  
 ‘bifurcation clause’ and 7.513
- BITs as. *See* BITs (bilateral investment treaties), as applicable law
- choice of law clause 1.318, 323, 3.19. *See also* forum, choice of  
 absence 1.349, 452  
   in case of arbitration based on treaty provision 4.256–7  
   conduct of parties to determine 4.256–7, 298–9  
   domestic law of Contracting State 1.349, 452  
 binding nature 1.318  
 choice of seat of tribunal as 3.129

- applicable law, *cont.*  
 exclusion of ICSID jurisdiction, whether **5.315 n. 19**, **6.345**, 351–2, 360–1  
 ICSID jurisdiction and **7.513**
- contract  
 damages for breach, domestic law of Contracting State **2.371**  
 interpretation **4.18–19**  
*lex loci contracti* **3.64**  
 place of performance **2.221**, **3.64**  
 third party interest, domestic law of Contracting State **1.325**, 452
- corporation  
 dissolution **1.561–2**  
 legal personality, BIT/ICSID **7.502**  
 nationality  
 Contracting State party to dispute **2.181**  
 dependent territory, in case of **3.185**  
 place of incorporation **1.394**, 396, 481–2, 666 n.76, **2.181**  
 registered seat **1.394**, 396, 481–2, 666 n. 76, **2.181**, 288–9  
 place of incorporation **1.562**
- customary international law  
 arbitration **4.255–6**  
 renvoi **4.282**  
 State immunity **4.39**  
 State responsibility **4.266–7**, 269–72, 276–8, 282  
 treaty interpretation **2.120**
- damages  
 domestic law of contracting State **2.371**, **3.75**  
 measure. *See also* damages, measure/valuation of company, applicable law  
 relevant principles of international law **1.611**
- determined by private international law **3.64**
- diplomatic protection, dual/multiple nationality **6.174**
- domestic courts and arbitral tribunal distinguished **7.361**
- domestic law of Contracting State  
 arbitration **1.462**, 514–15, **2.59**, 283, 358, **3.19**, **6.32**, 34–40  
 caution in determining, need for **2.124**  
 conflict of laws **2.59**  
 ‘supplemented if need be by any principles of international law’ **1.452**, 580, **2.121**,  
 122, 358, **4.255–6**, 293–4, 309–10, **5.137**, 206
- contract  
 damages for breach **2.371**  
 third party interest **1.325**, 452  
 interest **1.361**, 506, **2.252**, **3.241**, 242  
 investment **3.322–7**  
 investment dispute **1.313**, 318, 490–1, **3.63–5**  
 ‘supplemented if need be by any principles of international law’ **1.313**, 318, 491–4,  
**3.207**  
 investment licence, withdrawal **4.94–5**  
 joint venture agreement **1.287**, **4.94–5**, 124  
 subsequent legislation, applicability **4.94–5**  
 ‘within framework and context of international law’ **1.287**  
 joint-stock company **3.177**  
 jurisdiction **3.140–3**, 177

- applicable law, *cont.*  
 domestic law of third State 4.306  
 domestic law where tribunal sits 3.129  
 dual system of domestic law, in case of 2.59  
 equity. *See* equity  
*ex aequo et bono. See ex aequo et bono*  
 expropriation, validity  
 domestic law 1.322–3, 6.42–3  
 international law 1.323–4  
 expropriation/nationalization, compensation, primacy of international law 5.170  
 foreign investment  
 choice of law, admissibility 3.322–7  
 domestic law of Contracting State 3.322–7, 5.496  
 ICC, contractual provisions 3.65  
 ICSID Convention  
 consonance with 5.3  
 international law 4.126  
 interpretation, Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969) 5.190  
 jurisdiction 3.155, 5.22, 6.314  
 interest  
 choice of law clause 3.242–3  
 domestic law of Contracting State 1.361, 506, 2.252, 3.241, 242  
 need to observe 4.107–8  
 international law 1.287, 313, 318, 323–4, 349, 452, 491–4, 580, 2.121, 122, 358, 3.207,  
 4.255–6, 293–4, 309–10, 540, 5.82, 137, 206, 415, 6.32, 33–4, 40–4, 111–12  
 corrective role 1.515, 580, 3.326  
 definition for purposes of 6.137–8  
 ICSID Convention 4.126  
 incorporation into domestic law, need for 3.64–5, 207  
 increasing resort to 6.25  
*Klöckner v. Republic of Cameroon* 1.515, 3.325–6  
 lacunae in domestic law  
 in case of 3.207, 321–2, 325–6, 6.138  
 limited to, whether 1.323–4, 515, 580  
 norms to be applied 1.515  
 primacy in case of conflict 3.68–9, 73, 5.170, 6.34, 138–9  
 as supplement 1.323–4, 3.326, 7.191  
 Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969) 7.29–30  
 investment  
 choice of law, admissibility 3.322–7  
 domestic law of Contracting State 3.322–7  
 investment dispute  
 choice of law clause. *See* choice of law clause *above*  
 domestic law of Contracting State 1.313, 318, 490–1, 3.63–5  
 ‘supplemented if need be by any principles of international law’ 1.313, 318, 491–4,  
 3.207  
 identity of rules with State contracts in general 3.64  
 terms of agreement regarding investment 6.32  
 free zone regulations 6.33  
 investment licence 1.476  
 general principles of law 1.461–3



- applicable law, *cont.*  
 investment licence, withdrawal, domestic law of Contracting State 4.94–5  
 joint venture agreement  
 agreement, supplemented by domestic law of Contracting State 4.94–5  
 domestic law of Contracting State 1.287, 4.94–5, 124  
 subsequent legislation, applicability 4.94–5  
 ‘within framework and context of international law’ 1.287  
 joint-stock company, domestic law of Contracting State 3.177  
 jurisdiction. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID), applicable law; ICSID Convention (1965) by Article, 42  
 NAFTA arbitral tribunal. *See* applicable law (NAFTA arbitral tribunal)  
 procedure, ICJ Statute 6.22  
 relevant trade usages 3.65  
 renvoi  
 customary international law 4.282  
 domestic law 4.278  
 most favoured nation clause 4.277  
 settlement on agreed terms 6.66  
 State agency status  
 domestic law 1.351  
 international law 5.415  
 State contract 4.39  
 administrative law 2.218, 221  
 investment contract rules 3.64  
 nature 1.461–3  
 State immunity, customary international law 4.39  
 State responsibility. *See* State responsibility, applicable law  
 time limits for submission of claim to international tribunal 6.120–1  
 treaty interpretation  
 customary international law 2.120  
 international law 4.263–4  
 applicable law (NAFTA arbitral tribunal) (NAFTA: Article 1131)  
 Additional Facility Arbitration Rules 5.446, 7.342–3, 358  
 applicable arbitration rules except to extent modified by Chapter 11, Section B (NAFTA: Article 1120(2)) 7.338–9, 343  
 applicable rules of international law 5.225, 243, 7.29, 154, 315, 450, 486  
 ICSID Convention, relevance 7.488–9  
 NAFTA (1992) 5.225, 243, 446, 7.29, 154, 450  
 normal sources of international law determining the minimum standard of treatment 6.223  
 UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules 7.30, 230–1  
 Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969) 7.29–30  
 arbitral award (Additional Facility). *See also* Additional Facility Rules  
 challenge to  
 domestic courts as normal channel 5.265  
 grounds 5.265–6  
 ICSID proceedings distinguished 5.265–7  
 request for correction of award 7.418, 419  
 request for interpretation of award 7.418, 419  
 appeal/request for new decision distinguished 7.419  
 request to rectify omission 5.266–7, 7.418, 419

- arbitral award, annulment **1.509–42, 2.95–163, 6.89–150**  
 ‘annulment as a whole’ **1.546–7**  
*res judicata* and. *See res judicata*
- appeal distinguished **1.515, 520, 530, 539, 559, 2.97, 126, 4.84, 98–9, 5.264–5, 6.134, 150**  
*error in iudicando* **2.118, 142, 6.135**
- applicable law **1.514–21**  
 procedure  
   generally recognized principles and rules of treaty interpretation **1.514**  
   ICSID Arbitration Rules **1.514**  
   ICSID Convention **1.514**  
 substance  
   domestic law of Contracting State **1.514–15, 2.358**  
   ‘supplemented if need be by any principles of international law’ **1.515, 2.358**
- ‘arbitration proceedings’ (Art. 6(1)(c) of Convention, whether) **6.332**
- automatic, whether **2.162**
- consideration of arguments already accepted **4.100–1**
- context, to be seen in **1.516**
- damages. *See* damages
- discretionary power **2.162, 5.266, 6.358**  
 balance of error/parties’ rights **6.358**
- effect **1.538–40, 542, 547**  
 Committee of Jurists Report (1930) **1.549**  
 on counterclaim **1.539–40**  
 on damages **1.538–9**
- exhaustion of local procedures and **1.519, 525–7**  
 ICSID Convention **1.526**  
 waiver **1.526, 680**
- jurisdiction  
 discretionary **4.85–6**  
 separability of award **1.539**  
 waiver of objection **1.528**
- memorial, amendment or supplement to **1.521–2**
- new argument, admissibility **2.126, 4.95–6, 6.134–5**
- partial **1.93–9, 2.156, 4.81, 85–6, 5.267–8**  
 Committee of Jurists Report (1930) **1.549**  
 corruption of arbitrator **1.549**  
*in favorem validatis sententiae* **2.125**  
 remission to arbitral tribunal and **6.57**  
*res judicata* and. *See res judicata*
- rectification distinguished **1.517–19**
- refusal of application, Decision on objections to jurisdiction **3.193**
- requirements  
 injury **2.137**  
 request for **4.85–6**
- res judicata*. *See res judicata*
- resubmission of case to new tribunal. *See* arbitral award, annulment, resubmission
- review by domestic courts distinguished **6.474–5, 476**
- right to, whether **2.162**
- risk to effectiveness of ICSID **4.86**

- arbitral award, annulment, *cont.*  
 stay of enforcement  
   security, provision of 1.513  
   temporary 4.82–3  
 subsequent decision of domestic court, relevance 1.539, 554  
 time-limits 1.521–3, 528  
 waiver of right to 1.523–4  
   express 1.524
- arbitral award, annulment, grounds  
 absence of arbitration agreement 3.85–91  
 Additional Facility/ICSID proceedings distinguished 5.265–7  
 assumption of improper *ex aequo et bono* jurisdiction 1.516  
 costs, effect on 5.268  
 equitable principles, application 2.125  
 evidence, inadequacy and 6.139–40  
 excess of power 1.515, 526, 527, 530, 531, 532, 540, 2.97–8, 118–26, 6.135–6, 363–71  
   absence of subject-matter or personal jurisdiction 1.527–8, 2.98, 105, 6.360  
   error of law distinguished 2.119–20  
     *King of Spain's Award* 2.119  
     *Trail Smelter* 2.119  
   *infra petita* 6.363  
     failure to consider breach of concession contract as breach of BIT 6.368–71  
   ‘manifest’ 2.97, 98, 100, 104, 116, 4.85–7, 6.135–6  
   *Orinoco Steamship Company* 2.118–19  
   timely complaint, need for 2.128  
 failure to apply applicable law 1.515–16, 528–9, 530–1, 532, 534–6, 540, 2.120–6, 4.86–7, 93–7, 6.136–41  
   erroneous application distinguished 2.119, 4.87, 88, 96  
 failure to decide all questions referred to tribunal 1.517–19, 2.143–56, 4.88, 5.263–7, 6.145, 150–2  
   ‘questions’ 2.143–4, 151, 153, 5.264–5  
 failure to state reasons 1.519–20, 524–5, 526, 530, 531, 532, 535–6, 540, 541, 2.91, 106–7, 136–43, 156–7, 159, 4.85–6, 94–6, 5.265, 6.145–52, 371  
   adequacy of reasons, relevance 2.137–8, 142–3, 4.87–9, 97–8, 6.145–6  
   ‘apparently’ relevant, sufficiency 2.138–9  
   calculation of damages 2.150–61, 4.107–9  
   contradictory reasons 2.137, 139–41, 4.107–9, 6.358, 360  
   correctness, relevance 6.358  
   damages, measure of 6.147–9  
   decision not to consider obligations deemed irrelevant 6.147  
   dubious or hypothetical reasons 2.141–2, 151, 156  
   explanation by ad hoc Committee as alternative to annulment 6.146–7  
   failure to decide all questions referred to Tribunal distinguished 2.137, 5.264–6, 6.145, 146, 150  
   form and expression of reasons, relevance 6.358  
   implied reasons 2.151, 156, 6.146, 148–9  
   information available before closure of proceedings, limitation to 6.146, 149, 150–1  
   interest, determination of 6.149–50  
   interpretation of award distinguished 6.146  
   *King of Spain's Award* 1.520, 521

- arbitral award, annulment, grounds, *cont.*  
*Klöckner v. Republic of Cameroon* 1.520  
 knowledge of context assumed 1.520  
 ‘manifest’, relevance 6.358  
 measure of damages/valuation of company 6.147–9  
*MINE* 6.145–6  
*ratio decidendi* and *obiter dicta* distinguished 1.521  
 rectification for error distinguished 6.146  
 standard of reasoning 6.145–6  
 ‘state’ 2.151, 156  
 statement of the obvious 4.96–7, 107–8  
 ‘sufficiently pertinent’ 1.520–1, 6.146  
 waiver 4.88
- lack of impartiality 2.129–36  
 structure of award 2.132–4
- misinterpretation of applicable law 1.515–16
- Respondent’s right to raise additional grounds 6.358–9
- serious departure from fundamental rules of procedure 1.518, 541, 2.97, 126–36, 4.85–6, 5.265, 6.142–5, 362  
 absence of deliberation 2.126–7  
 failure to base decision on arguments of parties 2.128–9  
 failure to call witness 6.144–5  
 failure to consider unelaborated arguments 2.150  
 failure to observe right to be heard before independent and impartial tribunal 6.142, 144  
 failure to respect legal framework 2.129  
 failure to treat parties equally 1.532, 533, 540, 2.120, 129, 4.87  
 ‘fundamental’ 4.87  
 parties’ surprise, relevance 6.362  
 ‘serious’ 4.87, 6.142  
 wrongful allocation of burden of proof 6.142–4
- arbitral award, annulment, resubmission 1.163, 543–642  
 adverse inference, request for 1.605  
 excluded matter 1.555–6  
 express annulment 1.558–61  
 express non-annulment 1.553–6  
 integrality of tribunal’s reasoning and 1.558–61  
 new claim/counterclaim 1.560, 607  
*obiter* findings 1.560, 607  
 parties’ change of status 1.567–8  
*ratione personae* 1.561–2  
 unchallenged findings 1.556–7  
 unrepresented matters 1.564–7
- arbitral award, binding nature 4.126. *See also* precedent; *res judicata*  
 applicable law, law governing arbitral proceedings 4.44  
 in domestic courts 4.84, 6.557  
 ‘final’ distinguished 3.94  
 non-appearance of party and 6.22  
*obiter dicta* comments 5.256  
*res judicata*. *See res judicata*  
 subsequent proceedings in same case 4.44, 50–1

- arbitral award, compliance
  - award against State, liability of State bank 1.373–4
  - dependence on legislative approval 5.203, 204
  - duty of 2.357
- arbitral award, finality. *See* arbitral award, binding nature
- arbitral award, procedure and form
  - date, dispatch to parties 4.81
  - decision on preliminary objections to jurisdiction, whether 3.193
  - integrality 1.548–52
    - corruption of arbitrator and 1.549
  - reasons, need for. *See also* arbitral award, annulment, grounds, failure to state reasons
  - refusal to sign 3.47 n. 2
  - separability 2.125. *See also* arbitral award, annulment, partial
  - time-limits 6.13
- arbitral award, publication
  - agreement to 6.64
  - confidential business information, exclusion 7.44
  - effect on reputation 2.135
  - right to refuse 1.520
  - State practice 7.235–6
  - value 1.646
- arbitral award, recognition and enforcement 1.515. *See also* attachment proceedings; State immunity from execution/attachment
  - act of State 2.388
  - basis, evidence of debt 4.50
  - costs 2.340
  - damages 2.340
  - exequatur 1.369, 2.338, 4.42
    - domestic courts, role 1.371
    - double exequatur, avoidance, New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958) 3.94
    - execution measure, whether 1.371
    - ICSID award as 4.50
    - judgment of sister State as 4.19 n. 19, 42
    - requirements 1.369–72
    - State immunity from execution/attachment and, 1.369–72, 2.340, 341
  - grounds for refusal. *See also* requirements *below*
    - absence of arbitration agreement 3.93
    - award set aside by competent tribunal 3.94, 4.43
    - minimization, need for 3.94
- Inter-American Convention on International Commercial Law and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1975) (Panama Convention)
  - as applicable law in USA 6.543–4
  - NAFTA Art. 1122 and 6.545
  - New York Convention distinguished 6.545–6
- nationality, continuity and 7.487
- New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958)
  - applicability, limitation to commercial disputes 6.474–5
    - as determined by national law 6.455–6
    - NAFTA Art. 1136(7) and 6.455
    - Art. 2(1) 7.271

- arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, *cont.*
- Art. 4(2) 3.93
  - Art. 5(1) 3.93
  - Art. 5(1)(a) 3.93
  - Art. 5(1)(d) 4.43, 44
  - Art. 5(1)(e) 3.93, 94
  - Art. 5(13)(3) 4.44
  - Art. 6 3.93
  - choice of law, parties' freedom 4.44
  - domestic law, part of 4.42–3
  - double exequatur, avoidance 3.94
  - grounds for refusal 3.93–4, 4.43
  - object and purpose, minimization of conditions attached to enforcement 3.94
  - stay of execution, provision of security 4.114
  - obligation to avoid steps which might prejudice 3.8
  - refusal. *See* grounds for refusal *above*; requirements *below*
  - requirements. *See also* grounds for refusal *above*
    - binding award 4.43, 44
    - conformity with arbitration agreement 4.13
    - exequatur. *See* exequatur *above*
    - good faith 4.50–1
  - review of award, distinguishability 6.455–8
  - simplified procedure 1.371
    - domestic courts 1.371
  - State immunity from execution/attachment 1.369–72, 2.340, 341, 4.112–13, 115–16, 6.475
  - stay. *See also* attachment proceedings, stay; provisional measures
    - conditions, admissibility 4.114–15
    - dilatoriness, effect 4.113–14
    - effect on parties' obligations 4.112–13
    - extension 4.113–14
    - reasons, irreparable harm 4.113–14, 116–17
    - security, provision of 3.94, 4.113–16
      - ICSID Convention 4.114–15
      - New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958) 4.114–15
    - pending decision in action for annulment 3.93–5, 6.130–1
    - temporary 1.513, 4.83–4, 109–10
    - waiver of right to, consent to ICSID jurisdiction as 3.121–2
  - arbitral award, rectification 1.638–40, 2.380–2, 5.180–2, 440–2, 6.306. *See also* arbitral award, supplementary decisions
    - annulment distinguished 1.517–19
    - clerical, arithmetical or similar error 1.639–40, 5.180–1, 441–2
    - failure to state party's position accurately 5.181–2
  - arbitral award, review by domestic courts 4.84, 5.236, 239–68
    - annulment proceedings distinguished 6.474–5, 476
    - remission to arbitral tribunal 6.56–8
      - common law approach 6.56
      - as means of avoiding setting-aside 6.56
      - partial annulment and 6.57
      - procedural aspects, whether limited to 6.57
      - UNCITRAL Model Arbitration Law 6.56

- arbitral award, review by domestic courts, *cont.*  
 reopening of proceedings, grounds 6.56  
 standard of review 5.248–50  
   conflict with public policy 5.260–3  
   corruption 5.262–3  
   decision beyond scope of submission to jurisdiction 5.250, 253–5, 258  
   failure to address every question 5.263–7  
   fraudulent claim 5.262–3  
   patently unreasonable error 5.249, 258–60  
   pragmatic and functional approach 5.249–50  
   requirement to raise at early stage 5.254  
   ultra vires award. *See* decision beyond scope of submission to jurisdiction *above*  
 supplementary reasons for judgment 6.52–8  
 task 5.239, 268
- arbitral award, setting aside. *See* arbitral award, annulment
- arbitral award, supplementary decisions. *See also* arbitral award, rectification on matters not addressed by parties 6.305–6
- arbitral award, validity  
*in favorem validatis sententiae* principle 2.116  
 non-appearance of party and 6.22
- arbitral tribunal  
 burden of proof. *See* burden of proof  
 competence. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID); jurisdiction (NAFTA)  
 confidentiality of proceedings. *See* confidentiality of arbitral proceedings  
 constitution 1.298–9, 310, 2.10, 5.5, 15  
 discretion, evidence, evaluation 3.73, 4.274, 284, 347–8, 5.85, 86, 6.143–4, 7.192, 202  
 domestic courts and  
   decisions, relevance 1.453, 460, 498, 4.606–7, 5.365  
   primacy 1.678–81, 6.388–90, 397, 562  
   *res judicata* and 1.460, 498, 6.389  
 domestic law, whether binding on 6.385, 389, 390  
   non-identity of Ministerial Decision and case before tribunal 6.384–6  
 equality of parties. *See* equality of parties  
 failure of State to appear. *See* non-appearance of party  
 failure of State to appoint arbitrator. *See* arbitrator, failure of State to appoint  
 findings of fact, incorporation of findings of another court, admissibility 3.162  
 function. *See* powers *below*; jurisdiction (ICSID); jurisdiction (NAFTA)  
 ICJ as model 1.522, 6.22  
 jurisdiction. *See* powers *below*; jurisdiction (ICSID); NAFTA arbitral tribunal, jurisdiction powers. *See also* discretion *above*; terms of reference *below*; jurisdiction (ICSID); NAFTA  
   arbitral tribunal  
     review of decisions of domestic courts, exclusion 6.228, 532–3  
     to increase level of damages claimed 2.330–2  
     to raise arguments *ex proprio motu* 2.221, 286, 353  
 president  
   ‘an English speaking international lawyer familiar with the common law system’  
     4.330  
 appointment  
   agreement between arbitrators 4.330, 6.426  
   agreement between parties 5.303

- arbitral tribunal, *cont.*
- by Chairman of the Administrative Council **1.298, 337, 4.81, 5.16, 187, 201, 397, 421, 6.11–12, 158**
  - by Secretary-General of ICSID **7.327–8, 495**
  - inability to preside at oral hearings **4.330–4**
  - quorum **1.338**
  - seat **1.338**
  - suspension, resignation of arbitrator **2.194–5**
  - terms of reference. *See also* powers *above*; jurisdiction (ICSID); jurisdiction (NAFTA); NAFTA arbitral tribunal
    - arbitration clause distinguished **3.85, 98**
    - purpose **3.85**
- arbitrary act
- bad faith and **6.301, 7.466–7**
  - as denial of justice **5.290, 291, 6.225–6, 234, 300–1**
  - international law concept **1.604**
  - as unfair and inequitable treatment **6.531**
- arbitration
- applicable law. *See* applicable law, arbitration
  - appointment of arbitrators distinguished **4.17 n. 17**
  - appropriateness ‘in certain cases’ **4.136–8**
  - commercial arbitration, definition **5.246–8**
  - compulsion, domestic court’s power of **4.19**
  - consent. *See* arbitration clause/agreement; BITs (bilateral investment treaties); consent to ICSID jurisdiction; jurisdiction (NAFTA)
  - diplomatic protection. *See* diplomatic protection
  - equality of parties **1.532, 533**
  - institution of ICSID proceedings. *See* ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article; ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for
  - as limitation on State’s rights **2.300, 4.134–9**
  - obligation, provisional measures as preliminary **3.9**
  - place. *See* place of arbitration
  - request for ICSID arbitration. *See* ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for
  - right of resort to
    - alternative methods, obligation to pursue, **5.26–7, 28, 60–1, 63–4**; dispute settlement, good faith obligation to settle amicably
    - comity **4.137–9**
    - prior exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, effect **5.401–3**
    - waiver **1.409–10**
  - submission to
    - legislation as undertaking of **1.399**
    - as radical reversal of policy **3.157–8, 167**
- arbitration clause/agreement **1.650**. *See also* BITs (bilateral investment treaties); consent to ICSID jurisdiction
- absence, effect **5.348–9, 365**
  - applicability
    - nationals **5.375–6**
    - members of consortium **5.373–5**



- arbitration clause/agreement, *cont.*
- applicable law
    - ratione personae*, domestic law where tribunal sits 3.129
    - scope, domestic law where tribunal sits 3.129
  - assignment. *See* transferability *below*
  - Auconven–Ministry of Infrastructure (Venezuela) (1996). *See* Venezuela, Auconven–Ministry of Infrastructure Concession Agreement (1996)
  - ‘bifurcation clause’ 5.310–16, 327–8, 6.343, 345–6, 351–2, 355–6, 376, 383, 556–7, 7.510–12
    - applicable law and 7.513
  - binding nature 1.395
  - Calvo doctrine 7.511–12
  - choice between domestic courts and international arbitration 5.380–3
  - dispute relating to arbitration under the clause 4.130–2
  - entry into force
    - accession to ICSID and 5.118, 128, 132–3
    - subsequent fulfilment of condition 1.667, 5.132–3, 136, 144
  - forum. *See* forum, choice of
  - Gruslin–Malaysia 5.493
  - guarantor’s right to invoke 1.670
  - ICSID jurisdiction, consent to 1.340–1, 2.13–14, 298–300, 6.405
    - applicable law distinguished 4.297–8
    - application to subsequent agreement 2.13–14, 91
    - controlling body’s rights under clause agreed by controlled entity 5.141–2
    - sufficient written consent, whether 1.303–4, 5.141–2
  - ICSID Model Clauses of Consent to Jurisdiction (1993) 1.672 n. 94, 4.338
  - investment, attachment to 1.403
  - joint venture agreement, frustration 4.194–6
  - matters falling outside scope of 3.39
  - modification 2.43–4, 102–3
  - nationality and 2.335
    - as agreement to treat as foreign national 1.392–5, 659–63, 2.15–17, 181, 272, 287–90, 329–30, 5.134–5
  - New Zealand–Mobil Oil NZ Ltd
    - Art. II(1)(e), enforceability 4.197–243
    - Art. VII(1)
      - ‘any dispute under this agreement’ 4.130–1
      - ‘arising on a matter contained in this agreement’ 4.130–1
  - non-signatory, applicability to 5.141–9
  - as offer of arbitration requiring acceptance 5.380–3
  - separability and 1.675
  - shareholder’s right to invoke on own behalf 1.403, 4.297–8
    - US Model BIT (1984), Art. I(c) 4.298
  - sovereignty and 1.674, 679–80, 7.31
  - State agency, acceptance of 3.58, 59
  - terms of reference of dispute distinguished, ICC Rules 3.85, 98
  - third party and 5.364
  - transferability 1.420–3, 668–76
    - approval, need for 1.403, 5.149
    - effect 1.403

- arbitration clause/agreement, *cont.*  
 uncertainty of contract and **4.194–6**  
 withdrawal **2.219–20**
- arbitration clause/agreement, interpretation. *See also* ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), interpretation; treaty interpretation
- aids  
 conduct of parties **1.398**  
 legislation **1.398–400**  
 promotional literature **1.399, 400, 401**
- guidelines  
 agreement as a whole **1.398**  
 good faith **1.400, 2.205–6, 5.147**  
 intention of parties **1.398, 402, 5.363–4**  
 purpose of ICSID Convention **1.399, 5.147**  
 purpose and scope **2.104**  
 reasonableness **5.147**  
 restrictive/broad **1.401, 420, 679, 2.206, 5.147, 6.202–3, 7.31, 261**
- ‘arbitration proceedings’, annulment requests and proceedings, whether **6.332**
- Arbitration Rules. *See* ICSID Rules (Arbitration)
- arbitrator. *See also* disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds
- appointment  
 by Chairman of the Administrative Council **1.298, 310, 4.80, 5.16, 303, 6.158**  
 consent of other party, relevance **2.184, 290–2, 335–6**  
 by party **5.187, 201, 303**  
 by President of ICSID **4.68, 125**  
 declaration of professional, business or other relationships **6.336**  
 efficiency considerations **4.80**  
 extension of period for **6.426**  
 method of appointment distinguished from actual appointment **2.336**
- corruption, annulment of award and **1.549**
- death **1.646**
- failure of State to appoint **1.298, 310, 5.15–16, 303**
- honorarium **2.176**
- national of State of party to dispute **6.158**  
 dual nationality and **6.158–9, 166–7**
- number **5.15, 72, 302–3**
- qualities/qualifications. *See also* qualities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership)
- resignation **1.298–9, 646, 2.194–5, 6.92**
- Argentina  
 administrative courts, exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies and **5.315–16, 321–3, 355–6, 377–9, 6.345–6, 348–50, 351–2, 360–1**
- corporation, ‘piercing the corporate veil’ **7.502**
- law of  
 Decree 1738/92 (Privatization of Gas Sector Law: implementation) **7.497**  
 Decree 2225/92 (Model Licence) **7.497**  
 Decree 1570/2001 (Financial Entities) **7.498–9, 500**  
 Decree 71/2002 (Public Emergency) **7.498**  
 Decree 214/2002 (‘pesification’) **7.498–9**

*Argentina, cont.*

- Law No 19.550 (1972) (Commercial Corporations) (as amended by Law No 22.903) 7.502
- Law No 23.928 (1991) (Convertibility) 7.497
- Law No 24.076 (1992) (Privatization of Gas Sector) 7.497
- Law No 25.561 (2002) (Public Emergency and Reform of the Currency Exchange Regime) 7.498–9
- privatization programme 7.497–8
- Argentina–France BIT (1991) 5.299, 310, 6.342
  - applicable law as acknowledgement of possibility of mixed BIT/contract issues 6.357
  - Art. 1(1)(b) ('investment') 5.311, 6.353
  - Art. 1(2)(c) ('investor') 6.353
  - Art. 3 (fair and equitable treatment) 5.311, 327, 6.342–3
    - test 6.356
  - Art. 5(1) (protection and full security) 5.327, 6.342–3
  - Art. 5(2) (expropriation/nationalization) 5.311, 323, 327, 6.342–3
  - Art. 5 (just and equitable treatment/expropriation/compensation), text 6.356–7
  - Art. 8(1) (dispute settlement) 6.360
  - Art. 8(2) ('bifurcation clause') 5.310–16, 327–8, 6.343, 345–6, 351–2, 355–6, 357, 360, 556
    - 'juridictions nationales'/'domestic courts' 6.355–6
  - Art. 8(4) (applicable law) 6.357, 369
  - Art. 10 (special agreement: applicable law) 5.321 n. 20, 328
- Argentina–Spain BIT (1991)
  - Art. VII (dispute settlement clause)
    - 18 months rule 5.399–403, 404
    - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 5.399–403
      - decision on merits requirement 5.401
    - text 5.399–400
  - compliance with national law, need for 5.433
  - fair and equitable treatment (Art. IV(1)), transparency, need for 5.436
  - MFN treatment (Art. IV(2)) 5.404–17
- Argentina–US BIT (1991) 7.494, 498
  - Art. I(1) ('investment') 7.506–8
  - Art. I(2) 7.521
  - Art. VII (dispute settlement clause) 5.369
    - applicability
      - members of consortium 5.573–5
      - nationals 5.375–6
    - choice between domestic courts and international arbitration 5.380–3
    - consent to ICSID jurisdiction, whether 5.384
    - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, break from tradition 5.380
      - 'investment dispute' 5.375–6, 386, 6.360
      - as offer of arbitration requiring acceptance 5.380–3
      - 'previously agreed dispute-settlement methods' 5.376–9, 7.495
      - text 5.376–7
    - Art. VII(2) (request for consultations and negotiations) 7.514–15
    - Art. VII(3) (6 month cooling-off period) 6.519–20, 7.516, 520
    - Art. VII(3)(a) ('bifurcation clause') 7.510–12

- assignment
  - acquired rights 1.493
  - failure to object to, estoppel 1.480
  - investment licence. *See* investment licence, assignment of interest
  - rights, interests and claims of juridical person of non-Contracting Party 6.313–14, 315
  - sub-contract distinguished 1.479
- attachment proceedings 4.33–4, 40
  - basis, prima facie debt 3.11
  - enforcement proceedings and 4.49
  - immunity of central bank accounts 2.39
  - improper request
    - remedies
      - damages/costs 4.68–9
      - discontinuance of action 4.69
    - jurisdiction, exclusion 4.33–4, 40, 51
    - ‘other remedy’ 4.68–9
    - statutory limitation 4.49
    - stay 4.49–52
- Australia, law of, Federal Trade Commission Act, s 5 4.230
- Australia–Czech Republic BIT (1993), Art. 11(3) (exhaustion of local remedies) 6.556–7
- award. *See* arbitral award

**B**

- bad faith. *See also* good faith
  - abuse of process and 6.563
  - arbitral award, recognition and enforcement and 4.51–2
  - arbitrary act 6.301
  - breach of joint venture agreement 4.73
  - costs, effect on 2.378
  - as defence 6.122–4
  - intention to harm, need for 1.321
  - joint venture agreement, repudiation 1.291
  - standard of treatment of alien and 6.222, 299–300, 7.466–7
  - withdrawal of investment licence on grounds of 1.594–7
- banking practice, non-compliance
  - breach of BIT/legislation, whether 6.299
  - due process and 6.299
- bankruptcy/liquidation proceedings
  - exclusion of jurisdiction and 6.162, 168
  - nationality, continuity and 7.484–90
  - standing, effect on 6.212
- Belgium
  - contract, definition 1.462
  - law of
    - Law of 15 June 1935 4.33
    - Law of 15 July 1970 (ICSID Convention (1965): ratification) 4.34

- Benelux–Burundi BIT (1989)  
 dispute settlement provisions  
   diplomatic channels, obligation to use 6.31  
   written notification of dispute 6.31  
 domestic and international obligations, effect on 6.3  
 entry into force 6.25–6  
 ‘measure depriving of and restricting property’ 6.41–4  
   compensation, need for 6.42, 43–4, 45  
   measure/valuation of company 6.45  
   reinstatement of right 6.44, 45  
 object and purpose, reciprocal encouragement and protection of foreign investment  
   in accordance with its legislation 6.41  
   free zone regime as 6.41
- BITs (bilateral investment treaties). *See also* Albania–Greece BIT (1991); Albania–US BIT (1995); Argentina–France BIT (1991); Argentina–Spain BIT (1991); Argentina–US BIT (1991); Australia–Czech Republic BIT (1993); Benelux–Burundi BIT (1989); Chile–Spain BIT (1991); China–UK BIT (1986); Ecuador–US BIT (1993); Egypt–Greece BIT (1993); Egypt–UK BIT (1975); Estonia–US BIT (1994); Italy–Morocco BIT (1990); Netherlands–Venezuela BIT (1992); Paraguay–Peru BIT (1994); Philippines–UK BIT (1980); Slovak–Czech BIT (1992); Sri Lanka–UK BIT (1980); Sri Lanka–US BIT (1991); Sweden–Lithuania BIT (1992); Switzerland–Bolivia BIT (1987); Ukraine–US BIT (1994); US–Zaire BIT (1984)
- 18 months rule 5.399–403, 404  
 as applicable law 4.256–7, 263–4, 297–9, 5.206, 6.25–6, 111, 121, 135, 147–8. *See also*  
   as source of applicable rules of international law *below*  
   determination by 6.32–3  
   domestic law of host State and, primacy 6.135  
   entry into force of treaty, relevance 6.25–6
- breach  
   as basis for ICSID jurisdiction 3.313–14, 5.310, 372–83  
   determination of breach of concession agreement, relevance 5.315 n. 19, 316, 321 n. 20, 6.345–6, 360–1  
   compensation for loss during war or civil disturbance not attributable to State 4.307–9  
   consent to ICSID jurisdiction. *See* consent to ICSID jurisdiction, BIT  
   customary international law and 4.303–7, 6.218, 534, 7.128, 504. *See also opinio juris and below*  
   dispute settlement provisions, MFN treatment 5.404–11  
   domestic and international obligations, effect on 6.33  
   dual/multiple national, rights under 6.173–4  
   entry into force 6.173  
     implementation prior to 6.401  
     relevance 6.25–6  
     requirements 5.344–6, 378, 6.25–6  
   exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies  
     compromise formula 5.408  
     freedom of choice 6.556–7  
   ‘fair and equitable’ as standard of treatment 6.222, 7.126–9  
   importance 6.24, 222  
   inseparability of contractual obligations 5.322

- BITs (bilateral investment treaties), *cont.*  
 interpretation. *See* treaty interpretation  
 ‘investment’ 5.24–5, 194–7, 311, 353–4, 373–4, 386, 6.324, 353, 7.193–4, 506–8. *See also under individual BITs*  
 MFN treatment, as measure of 6.494–5, 536  
 national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 6.83–4  
 national treatment, as measure of 6.495, 535–6  
 nationality (juridical person), control test (‘piercing the corporate veil’) 6.211  
*opinio juris* and 6.220–1. *See also* customary international law and *above*  
 origin of funds, relevance 6.176  
 procedure, 6 months rule 5.504, 6.402, 404–6  
 as source of applicable rules of international law 5.22, 7.126–9, 308. *See also* as applicable law *above*  
 US Model BIT (1984)  
 Art. I(c) 4.298–9  
 Art. II(1) 7.127  
 Art. II(7) 7.110 n. 15  
 Art. III(1), text 4.308 n. 26  
 standard of treatment of alien  
 NAFTA (1992) provisions distinguished 5.252–3, 7.110 n. 15, 155  
 NAFTA (1992) provisions as model for 7.127–9  
 burden of proof  
 arbitral tribunal 1.533  
 claimant (*onus probandi actori incumbit*) 4.272–3, 6.520, 530, 531–3, 7.392–3  
 general principle of international law 4.272, 5.39, 84, 7.191–2, 392  
 contract, fraudulent misrepresentation 3.72  
 costs incurred 3.255–6, 331  
 damages 3.255, 314, 331, 6.129–44  
 differential treatment 7.392–3, 394–5, 412–15  
 equality of parties and 1.533  
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 7.483–4  
 existence of loan 5.435  
 expropriation/nationalization 5.87, 95, 97–8, 101, 104, 7.203, 204  
 foreign investment 1.486, 5.86, 90–1, 6.85, 91  
 joint venture agreement, enforceability 1.193, 208, 4.197–8, 212–13  
 jurisdiction 3.57, 5.464  
 lack of Article 14 qualities 6.337–8  
 mitigation of damages 7.205  
 obligation, existence 1.289  
*onus probandi actori incumbit. See* claimant (*onus probandi actori incumbit*) *above*  
*res judicata* 1.554  
 shift 4.273, 5.86, 7.392  
 standard of proof 4.273  
 standing 5.412  
 State immunity from jurisdiction, waiver 3.181  
 State responsibility 4.272–6, 5.39, 85  
 defence to alleged breach 6.111, 124, 127–8  
 wrongful allocation as serious departure from fundamental rule of procedure 6.142–4

## Burundi

- administrative contract, unilateral amendment, right to 6.43–4
- AFFIMET (*Affinage des Métaux*)
  - Burundi–Antoine Goetz (AFFIMET), Protocol of Agreement (1998) 6.46–7
  - due process/lawful procedure requirement 6.43
  - formation and structure 6.7–10
  - free zone certificate, grant and withdrawal 6.7–10
    - adequate compensation, need for 6.43–4, 45
    - consultation, relevance 6.37
    - critical dates 6.25–6, 31–2
    - discriminatory, whether 6.43, 47
    - fault, relevance 6.37–8
    - public interest/purpose requirement 6.42–3
    - as unilateral measure 6.43
  - Special Convention regarding the functioning of AFFIMET (1998) 6.47–50
- due process 6.43
- international law in relation to domestic law
  - complementarity 6.33–4
  - incorporation 6.34
- law of
  - Decree-law 1/30 of 31 August 1992 (free zone regime) 6.6
    - gold and precious minerals, applicability to 6.7–9, 38–9
  - French administrative law 6.35, 43
  - Ministerial Order 750/415 of 28 September 1992 (implementation of Decree-law 1/30 of 31 August 1992), Art. 2 6.6
  - Ministerial Order 750/184 of 29 May 1995 (amendment of Ministerial Order 750/415 of 28 September 1992) 6.4, 9–10, 18, 35–7
  - retroactive effect, whether 6.35
  - validity 6.35–40

## C

- Calvo doctrine 7.511–12
- Cameroon, law of, dual system, applicable law and 2.59
- Canada
  - arbitral award, reasons, need for 5.265–6
  - arbitral award, annulment
    - damages, effect on 5.267–8
    - discretionary power 5.266
    - partial 5.267–8
      - remission to arbitral tribunal and 6.57
  - arbitral award, review by domestic courts
    - applicable law, International Commercial Arbitration Act RSBC 1966, Commercial Arbitration Act RSBC 1996 distinguished 5.246–8
    - remission to arbitral tribunal 6.56–8. *See also* International Commercial Arbitration Act RSBC 1966 *below*
    - partial annulment and 6.57
    - reopening of proceedings, grounds 6.56
      - appeal against review, relevance 6.56

Canada, *cont.*

- standard of review 5.248–50
  - conflict with public policy 5.260–3
  - decisions beyond scope of submission to jurisdiction 5.250, 253–5, 258
  - failure to address every question 5.263–7
  - fraudulent claim 5.262–3
  - patently unreasonable error 5.249, 258–60
  - pragmatic and functional approach 5.249–50
  - requirement to raise at early stage 5.254
  - supplementary reasons for judgment 6.52–3
  - task 5.239, 268
- arbitral procedure law, suitability under NAFTA Art. 1136(7) 6.455–8
- arbitration
  - applicable law, UNCITRAL Model Law, whether 7.217, 219
  - commercial arbitration, definition 5.246–8
- disclosure obligation, privilege and, government/Crown privilege 7.99–101, 146–7
- International Commercial Arbitration Act (Ontario), s 2(2) 7.217, 219
- International Commercial Arbitration Act RSBC 1966
  - review of arbitral award, limitations 5.248–9
  - s 34(4) (setting aside of award: remission to arbitral tribunal)
    - failure to comply with as ground for correction of Order flowing from Reasons of Judgment 6.45
    - indefinite adjournment, possibility of 6.58
    - text 6.55
  - UNCITRAL Model Arbitration Law as basis 6.56–7, 7.8
- law of
  - Evidence Act, s 39 (non-disclosure of Cabinet documents) 7.99–101, 103, 146–7
  - Manganese-based Fuels Additive Act 1997 (MMT Act)
    - as basis for claim under NAFTA Chapter 11 (investment, services and related matters) 7.3–42
    - s 4 7.14
    - s 5 7.14
  - New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958)
    - applicability, limitation to commercial disputes 6.455–6, 474–5
    - as determined by national law 6.455–6
  - Publications Assistance Programme, cultural activity, whether 7.311–12
  - softwood lumber products. *See* Softwood Lumber Agreement (1996) (Canada–USA)
- central bank
  - accounts, immunity from attachment 2.39
  - liability for arbitral award against State 1.373–4
  - negligence 6.294, 301 n. 5
  - as State agency 1.374, 6.291
  - State responsibility and 5.433–6
- changed circumstances
  - contract 2.80
  - frustration 4.71
  - joint venture agreement 4.71
  - measure of damages and 3.247
  - requirements
    - equilibrium of agreement, alteration 6.65



- changed circumstances, *cont.*  
   events beyond control of disadvantaged party 6.65  
   events occurring or becoming known after conclusion of agreement 6.65  
   risk not assumed by disadvantaged party 6.65  
   unforeseeability by disadvantaged party at time of conclusion of agreement  
     6.65  
 settlement on agreed terms 6.65  
   equilibrium of agreement, alteration 6.65  
   ‘hardship’ 6.65  
   obligation to perform obligations 6.65  
   revision of agreement, right to 6.65  
 Chile, Ministerial Decision No 43, request for suspension 6.382–91, 397  
 Chile–Spain BIT (1991)  
   Art. 10(2) (‘bifurcation clause’) 6.376, 383  
   6 months rule 5.404  
 China–UK BIT (1986), Art. 4 4.309  
 choice of law clause. *See* applicable law, choice of law clause  
 citizenship. *See* nationality (natural person)  
 civil law  
   contract, definition 1.461–3  
   *restitutio in integrum* 1.499–500  
 civil war. *See* combat action; State responsibility, revolution  
 claim  
   incidental or additional 5.257–8, 6.514–15, 7.186, 518–19  
   arising directly out of the subject matter of the dispute 6.514–15, 7.518–19  
   revision/amendment. *See* NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, revision/amendment of  
     statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL Rule 20)  
 Code of Ethics for International Arbitrators (International Bar Association, 1987). *See* qual-  
   ities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership)  
 combat action 4.273–5, 306–7. *See also* ‘war or other armed conflict, revolution, a state of  
   national emergency, revolt, insurrection or riot in the territory’  
   *Adams v. Naylor* 4.306–7  
   guerrilla warfare 4.274, 306–7  
   Sri Lanka/Tamil Tigers 4.274, 307  
   Zaire 5.31–2  
 comity  
   acceptance of right of resort to international arbitration 4.137–9  
   stay of proceedings in case of concurrent jurisdiction 3.129  
 commercial activity, ‘having substantial contact with the United States’. *See* jurisdiction  
   (ICSID), nexus  
 common good, as ground for modification of free zone rights 6.38  
 common law  
   contract, definition 1.463  
   damages, measure 1.500  
   *pacta sunt servanda* 1.491–2  
   *restitutio in integrum* 1.500  
 company. *See* corporation  
 compensation agreement. *See also* damages; expropriation/nationalization, compensation  
   ‘tentative’ agreement, status 6.293, 294  
 compensation claims, as waiver of State immunity 3.7

- compétence de la compétence*. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID), competence/duty of tribunal to determine; jurisdiction (NAFTA), competence/duty of tribunal to determine
- compromissory clause. *See* arbitration clause/agreement
- concession agreement. *See also* contract; foreign investment; investment licence; joint venture agreement; State contract  
 as administrative contract 1.492  
 concluded by political subdivision  
   State responsibility for  
     breach 6.365  
     renegotiation 5.322–3  
 consortium. *See* consortium, members of  
 termination for invalidity 5.289–90
- concession agreement, interpretation, phrases, ‘which may be contracted’ 7.195–6
- conciliation  
 advantages 2.410  
 informality 2.410  
 binding award, absence 2.401  
 costs. *See* costs  
 as method of dispute settlement 3.171  
 procedure, informal 2.401, 410  
 request for. *See* ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for
- Conciliation Rules. *See* ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article
- conciliator  
 appointment 2.405–6  
 report 2.409  
 task  
   to clarify issues 2.408  
   to evaluate claims and chance of success 2.408  
   to examine parties’ contentions 2.408
- confidentiality of arbitral proceedings 1.412, 5.215–16, 486–7, 6.198–9, 7.235–6. *See also* arbitral award, publication; disclosure obligation
- applicability to parties and tribunal 7.429
- Art. 1128 submission 7.104
- decisions relating to 6.190, 7.428–9
- disclosure obligation and 7.429
- general obligation of confidentiality, whether 7.428
- in camera* hearings 7.235
- notification of arbitration (NAFTA) 6.189–90
- Orders and Interim Decisions relating to (*Mondev v. USA*) 6.189–91, 198–9
- publication/public availability of  
 arbitral award 1.646, 2.135, 6.64, 7.44, 235–6  
 consent, need for 6.191, 7.428  
 documents 6.191  
 information concerning case 1.412, 5.215–16, 486–7  
 precluded documents 6.191  
 provisional measures, information concerning case 1.410–13  
 settlement on agreed terms 6.64
- conflict of laws. *See* private international law

- Congo, People's Republic 1.325
- Constitution 1.349
    - Art. 33 1.318, 322
    - Art. 55 1.318, 320
  - contract
    - third party, stipulation in favour of 1.325
      - acceptance of obligation, effect 1.325
  - expropriation 1.318
    - act of State 1.322
    - breach of contract as 1.323
    - nationalization as possibility 1.322
    - private interest of State as shareholder, relevance 1.322–3
    - requirements
      - compensation 1.357
      - general interest 1.322–3
    - stabilization clause and 1.324
  - expropriation, compensation 1.357
  - international law in relation to domestic law
    - lacunae 1.323–4
    - primacy 1.323–4
    - as supplement 1.323–4
  - law of
    - Civil Code (French) 1.318
      - Art. 1121 1.325
      - Art. 1134 1.323
      - Art. 1149 1.326
      - Art. 1150 1.326
      - Art. 1153 1.327
      - Art. 1174 1.323
      - Art. 1354 1.350
      - Art. 1356 1.350
      - Art. 1871 1.323
      - Art. 2028 1.328
    - Constitution. *See* Constitution *above*
    - French law at time of independence, French Decree of 28 September 1897 1.318, 349
    - Fundamental Act of 5 April 1977 1.349
    - Law 1/74 (nationalization of oil companies) 1.312
      - AGIP and 1.312
    - Law 71/75 1.315–16, 321–4
    - Ordinance 5/78 1.317, 321–4
    - Prime Ministerial Decree 75/508 1.365
  - nationalization measures 1.312–16
    - AGIP, relating to 1.315–16
      - compensation 1.317
      - validity 1.321–4
    - stabilization clause, expropriation and 1.324
  - consent to ICSID jurisdiction 1.287, 298, 2.272. *See also* arbitration clause/agreement; jurisdiction (ICSID); jurisdiction (ICSID), exclusion of class of dispute
  - ambiguity 2.99–100, 3.177, 187–8, 4.129–33
  - arbitration and judicial settlement distinguished 5.67

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, *cont.*  
 BIT 5.25–6, 57–8, 310, 344, 384, 6.7–84, 161–2, 168, 291, 405–506  
   entry into force and 5.57–8, 378–9, 417–18  
   ratification 6.29  
 conditions  
   automaticity on fulfilment 6.438, 446  
   good faith attempt at amicable settlement 5.60–1, 63–4, 6.403, 404–5. *See also* dispute settlement, good faith obligation to settle amicably  
   transfer of shares to a national of another Contracting State 6.438, 446  
 of constituent subdivision or agency 5.119  
 critical date 5.306 n. 6  
   date of fulfilment of all conditions for consent 5.133, 144, 149  
   institution of proceedings 6.405  
 date of contract 5.350  
 declaration of intent as 3.174, 177  
   legislative provision as 3.176–7  
 effect on right of resort to domestic courts 2.205  
 general principle of international law 3.143  
 ICSID Convention  
   Preamble as 3.120, 143  
   ratification as 3.143  
 ICSID Model Clauses 1.672 n. 94  
 importance 6.22, 439  
 interpretation  
   good faith 3.145  
   restrictive/liberal 3.143–4, 5.344  
 legislation as 1.399, 3.57–9, 86, 121, 140–3, 145–62, 168, 176–7, 5.58–9, 63–4, 384  
 bilateral treaties as evidence of general absence of consent 3.159  
 in consecutive pieces of legislation 5.52–7, 62–9  
 as declaration of intent 3.176–7  
 domestic law as fact 3.141–2  
 as evidence of absence of bar 3.59  
 interpretation  
   international law applicable to unilateral declarations 3.143  
   original language to determine, whether 3.147–8, 172–3  
   parties' interpretation 3.142  
   presumption in favour of ICSID jurisdiction 5.68–9  
 limitation to terms of legislation 5.83–4  
 mandatory, whether 3.146–9, 161  
 as offer requiring acceptance 3.170–1, 178, 182, 185, 253  
 retroactive effect 5.62–9  
 self-executing, whether 3.176  
 separate agreement, need for 3.152–6  
 translation  
   agreed by parties for use in ICSID proceedings 3.145–6  
   variations 3.172–6  
 as unilateral act 3.142, 170–1, 5.63  
   international obligation, whether 3.142  
 memorial asserting lack of consent, whether 5.498, 499  
 national court proceedings involving Attorney-General, whether 5.124–30

- consent to ICSID jurisdiction, *cont.*
- non-binding letter of intent, agreement or extension 6.317–20, 322
  - notice in Official Gazette of entry into force of BIT as 5.346–7
  - notification to ICSID of kinds of disputes which might be submitted as 3.143, 171
  - ‘open door policy’ as evidence of willingness to give 3.59
  - presumption of 2.205, 3.143, 177
  - presumption of validity 4.136–7
  - pursuit of alternative remedy as recognition that consent lacking 3.121
  - reference in choice of law clause to unratified BIT, whether 5.348–9, 357, 364
  - requirements. *See also* conditions *above*; foreign investment; legal dispute arising directly out of investment; national of another Contracting State; national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as
    - clear and unequivocal consent 3.62
    - consent of non-State party in case of generic offer 5.25–6, 384, 6.28–9
    - formality, relevance 1.400, 5.142, 147–8, 343–4
    - writing. *See* written, need for *below*
  - subsequent agreement, effect 2.13–14, 17, 90–3
  - timing, *forum prorogatum* 2.14, 19, 100
  - unilateral 5.346–7, 6.406
  - unilateral withdrawal 1.302, 304, 668 n. 80, 2.184, 5.142, 382–3
  - written, need for 1.303–4, 400, 661, 671–2, 2.294–7, 307, 350–1, 3.120–2, 155, 168–9, 5.379, 6.405
    - ad hoc, need for 3.155–6
    - arbitration clause. *See* arbitration clause/agreement, jurisdiction, basis for promotional literature as offer 3.169, 177–82
    - required elements 4.17 n. 17
    - single instrument, relevance 3.121, 169, 4.17 n. 17, 5.384, 6.28
    - submission of dispute to ICSID as 5.344
- consent to NAFTA arbitral tribunal jurisdiction 7.343
- consent to ICSID jurisdiction distinguished 7.32
  - fulfilment of Article 1122 procedures as 5.454
  - initiation of proceedings as 7.32
  - need for 5.453
  - as sole basis 7.32
- conservation measures. *See* provisional measures
- consortium, members of
- agreement to give ICSID protection to 6.315
  - as co-claimants 6.400
  - liability 5.373–5
  - status as foreign investor and 5.373–5, 6.325–6
- constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings. *See also* proper party; State
- responsibility, acts and omissions of, political subdivision
  - approval of consent, need for 5.119, 133, 314, 6.345
  - class exclusion 5.314–15
  - classification as 5.121–2
    - AMT (National Motorway Company of Morocco) 6.407
    - Nevis Island 5.123
    - travaux préparatoires* 5.122–3
  - designation
    - as in Constitution, relevance 5.121

- constituent subdivision, *cont.*  
   need for 1.659, 5.119, 121, 123, 131–2, 133, 151, 6.360  
   disputes related to concession contract involving State party itself 5.314  
*Klöckner* 5.122  
 list of designations 5.122  
 substitution of Contracting State 5.116–17, 119, 121–2, 124  
 consular jurisdiction 5.407–8  
 consultation or negotiation, obligation to seek settlement through. *See* exhaustion of alternative methods, obligation  
 continuity of nationality. *See* nationality, continuity  
 contract. *See also* concession; investment licence; joint venture agreement; State contract agreement to agree 2.108  
 applicable law  
   damages for breach, domestic law of Contracting State 2.375  
   interpretation 4.18–19  
   third party interest, domestic law of Contracting State 1.349, 452  
 application and use as aid to interpretation distinguished 2.115  
 breach  
   acts possibly constituting  
     breach of law 3.212–16  
     legislative measures 3.66–7  
     provisional measures, request for 3.35–6  
     unlawful conduct 3.219–20, 305–15  
   appreciable effect, need for 1.351, 2.73, 3.71, 74  
   by government, joint attribution to State agency 3.75  
   damages 1.326–7  
     termination without breach distinguished 2.249  
     tort distinguished 1.498, 612  
   estoppel  
     approval of changes 3.209–12, 215  
     failure to complain at time 3.70–2, 74  
   evidence of 3.73  
     national audit office report 3.73  
   as expropriation 1.323  
   good faith 4.73  
   mitigating factors 2.72–5  
   simultaneous breach of law 3.124–5  
   State immunity and 3.66–9  
     *pacta sunt servanda* 3.69  
   waiver of right to invoke, implied acceptance of defective performance 2.76  
   withdrawal of investment licence distinguished 1.489, 490  
 burden of proof, fraudulent misrepresentation 3.72  
 changed circumstances 2.80  
 definition 1.462, 466  
   civil law 1.461–3  
   common law 1.463  
   international law 1.463–4  
 disinvestment negotiations distinguished 5.436–7  
 effective date 5.144–5  
 formation 5.437

- contract, *cont.*  
 fraudulent misrepresentation. *See* fraudulent misrepresentation  
 frustration 3.71  
 good faith  
   breach 4.73  
   negotiation 6.320, 325  
   performance 3.70–1  
 interpretation. *See* contract, interpretation  
 modification  
   by subsequent agreement 2.13–14, 102–3  
   refusal to accept, damages 3.247  
 multiple, distinction maintained 3.90  
 obligations  
   diligence 2.81–2  
   evidence of failure 2.81–2  
   *exceptio non adimpleti contractus* 2.61–72, 80–1, 158–9  
     effect on obligation to pay interest 2.71–2  
     in English law 2.63, 5.82–3  
     *exceptio non rite adimpleti* distinguished 2.64  
     in French law 2.62–3, 71  
     general principle of international law 2.63  
     judicial power to invoke 2.62  
     notice of default, need for 2.62, 71, 84  
     partial performance and 2.63–8, 80–1  
     timing 2.62  
   good faith in performance 3.70–1  
   government's obligation to observe 6.227–8  
   multiple contracts, interaction 2.65–6, 70  
   obligation of means 2.81–2, 147–8  
   obligation of result 2.81, 143–8  
   self-executing provision 2.107–15  
*pacta sunt servanda* 1.491–3  
   Islamic law 1.492  
*pactum de contrahendo*. *See* agreement to agree *above*  
 parties to  
   Ministerial countersignature approving, effect 3.60–2, 87–9  
     *autorité en tutelle* 3.60  
     as evidence of 3.60–2  
   principles and usages of international commerce 3.44  
 as property right 2.347–8, 367–8  
 repudiated, damages for non-performance 1.298  
 requirements  
   agreement 1.464–5  
   *instrumentum* 1.464  
 risk 3.76, 77, 257–8, 332–3  
 satisfactory performance. *See also* unsatisfactory performance *below*  
   evidence of 2.30–40, 86  
 State immunity and, *pacta sunt servanda* 3.69  
*stipulation pour autrui*. *See* third party and, stipulation in favour of *below*

- contract, *cont.*
- sub-contract
    - assignment of interest distinguished 1.479
    - jurisdiction, exclusion 2.264, 326–7
      - indemnification for loss under 2.264
  - subsequent agreement
    - accord cadre* 2.69, 92–3
    - effect 2.13–14, 110–15
    - interaction of obligations 2.65–6, 70
    - presumption of compatibility 2.69, 91, 110–11, 113–15
    - retroactive effect 2.91–3, 108
  - synallagmatic 1.466, 467
  - termination 1.458
    - unilateral 1.458, 467
      - as expropriation 1.458
  - third party and
    - stipulation in favour of 1.325–6, 374, 2.117
      - acceptance of obligation 1.325
      - acceptance of right 1.325
        - French law 1.325
      - right of stipulator to stand in shoes of promissory 1.325
    - tacit mandate by contracting party, effect 1.325
  - as unified contractual scheme 3.59, 90
  - unsatisfactory performance. *See also* satisfactory performance *above*
    - failure to challenge 3.38–9
  - validity where party not in existence at time of conclusion 5.137–49
  - voidable, for fraudulent misrepresentation 3.72
- contract, interpretation
- aids
    - context 4.177, 178
    - subsequent agreement 2.115
    - subsequent conduct of parties 4.17
  - applicable law 4.18
  - guidelines
    - clear language 4.181
    - commercial reasonableness 4.183, 184
    - effectiveness 4.187–9
    - fairness 4.184
    - grammatical structure 4.178–9
    - intention of parties 2.297–8, 304, 4.181, 183
    - object and purpose 4.177, 182
    - reasonable meaning 4.177, 179, 181
    - sentence as a whole 2.109
      - ut res magis valeat quam pereat*. *See* effectiveness *above*
  - phrases. *See* words and phrases
- Contracting State
- status as
    - Hong Kong 3.120, 185
    - St Kitts and Nevis 5.118



- corporation. *See also* diplomatic protection, shareholders with nationality different from that of corporation; joint-stock company; nationality (juridical person); partnership agreement; State agency
- applicable law. *See* applicable law, corporation
- confiscation of assets. *See* expropriation
- of convenience 6.444–5
- dissolution
- applicable law 1.561–2
  - by government
    - effect on arbitration agreement 1.562
    - justification, need for 1.355–6
  - effect 1.666–7
  - tribunal jurisdiction 1.294
- interference, price-fixing 1.354–5
- legal personality, shareholders distinguished 7.502
- ‘piercing the corporate veil’ 6.211, 7.502
- State corporation. *See* State agency
- Costa Rica
- Expropriation Decree 1978 5.160–1
    - compatibility with international law 5.170, 181–2
    - expropriatory effect 5.172–4
  - US invocation of Helms Amendment 5.162–3
  - variation in practice 5.326
- costs 4.76. *See also* damages, for, costs incurred
- ad hoc Committee
    - advance payment
      - default 2.274
      - reimbursement 2.274
    - criteria 2.135
    - equal division 1.541, 2.163
  - annulment of award, effect 5.268
  - avoidable 1.635–6
  - Azinian* 5.326
  - in case of
    - invalid waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA: Article 1121) 5.461
    - unauthorized institution of proceedings 5.10
  - conciliation 2.401–2
  - damages distinguished 4.109
  - dependence on legislative approval 5.203, 204, 205
  - enforcement of award 2.340
  - equality of parties and 5.509
  - equitable 6.563
  - expert 2.271, 274
  - hypothetical assumptions 5.509
  - interest 1.366, 6.51, 7.172
  - legal 2.378, 5.207, 6.127
  - offset, annulment costs 1.636–7
  - parties’
    - 75 per cent 4.295

- costs, *cont.*
- 80 per cent 3.77
  - party unsuccessfully seeking supplementary decisions and rectification 6.306–7, 7.420
  - State party to pay claimant's 3.94
  - refusal 5.203
  - to bear own 1.294, 295, 329, 366, 508, 541, 633, 2.274, 3.44, 4.77, 110, 351–2, 5.105, 152, 178, 207, 235, 295, 326, 438, 442, 510, 6.50, 180, 302–3, 323, 371, 536–7, 7.206
    - Additional Facility proceedings 6.64, 7.402, 420
    - where objections to jurisdiction not wholly groundless 6.79, 127
  - production of documents 5.215
  - reasons, need to state 4.109
  - relevant factors
    - bad faith 2.378
    - complexity of issues 6.536–7, 7.489
    - contributory fault of successful party 5.294
    - enforceability 5.294
    - 'existing right' argument 6.394–5
    - failure of party to observe procedural requirements 6.180
    - importance of issues 6.152, 234, 302
    - imposition of unnecessary work on tribunal 7.39–40
    - impropriety of successful party's actions 6.234–5, 302
    - non-compliance with disclosure request 7.103, 171–2
    - non-cooperation of unsuccessful party, 6.302
    - nuisance claim 5.509
    - professional handling of proceedings 5.294, 326
    - reasonableness of objections to jurisdiction 6.79, 127, 180, 563
    - success on merits unmatched by success on arguments 6.234
    - unfamiliarity of proceedings 5.294
    - wasted tribunal and arbitration costs, revision/amendment of claim 7.254
  - security/*cautio judicatum solvi* as provisional measure 6.395–7
    - Atlantic Triton* 6.396
    - State practice 6.396
  - tribunal
    - advance payments, delay in making 6.161, 168
      - effect on award of costs 6.180
      - reimbursement of excess payments and 7.206–7
    - equal division 1.294, 295, 329, 365, 366, 508, 541, 633, 2.274, 3.44, 342, 4.77, 110, 5.105, 152, 178, 207, 235, 295, 326, 438, 510, 6.50, 66, 152, 180, 302–3, 323, 371, 536–7, 7.206, 402
    - party unsuccessfully seeking supplementary decisions and rectification 6.396
    - State party to pay 1.329, 344, 2.378
      - 60 per cent 4.295
      - 75 per cent 7.420
      - 80 per cent 3.77
    - tribunal's discretion 1.294, 4.109–10, 6.235, 7.170
      - postponement of decision 7.279
    - unsuccessful party's liability for 5.294, 6.306–7, 396, 7.170–2
    - counterclaim 1.608–9

counterclaim, *cont.*

- annulment of award, effect 1.539–40
- annulment, grounds for, right of counterclaim 6.358–9
- for
  - breach of joint venture agreement 1.293
  - intangible loss 1.364–5, 2.77
  - investment sums improperly transferred 6.241–302
  - legal fees and expenses 4.76–7
    - failure to object to proceedings 4.76–7
  - non-payment of duties and taxes 1.362–3, 506–7
  - over-pricing 1.363
  - unsatisfactory performance 1.293, 363–4, 3.247–8
    - evidence, need for 1.293
  - jurisdiction 2.18
  - mitigating factors 4.76–7

## courtesy, arbitral award and 1.369

## critical date

- consent to jurisdiction 5.133, 144, 149, 306 n. 6
- dispute 5.64–5, 417–18
- entry into force of treaty 6.25–6, 31–2
- expropriation 5.172–4
- jurisdiction (ICSID) 6.26, 7.517. *See also* consent to ICSID jurisdiction, critical date
- nationality (juridical person)
  - consent to jurisdiction 4.336–7, 345
  - effective date of concession contract 5.307 n. 6
  - registration of claim 4.346 n. 29
- ‘previously agreed dispute-settlement procedures’ 5.377–9
- standing, institution of proceedings 5.343

## customary international law

- BITs (bilateral investment treaties) 4.303–7, 6.218, 534, 7.128, 504
- Draft Convention on the International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens 1.600
  - damages for unlawful act 1.600
- evolutionary nature 6.218, 221–2, 223–4, 7.162–3
- expropriation/nationalization, lawfulness 6.43 n. 41, 7.87
- failure of claim for want of jurisdiction/admissibility, effect on underlying rights 6.558
- ‘international law’, whether equatable 6.223, 7.153–4, 159
- protection and security of investment, State responsibility 1.600
- public policy/interest, grey market cigarette exports 7.371–2
- requirements/sources
  - consistent State practice 7.307
  - opinio juris*. *See opinio juris*
  - State practice. *See* State practice
  - treaties 7.307–10. *See also* treaties and similar international instruments reflecting *and* treaty interpretation *below*
- standard of treatment of alien 2.304–5, 308, 310, 4.266–7, 269–72, 276–8
  - customary international law as reference point 6.223, 527
  - evolution 6.218, 221–4, 527–9, 7.162–3
  - fair and equitable, as general obligation under 6.529–31
  - most favoured nation treatment (MFN) 4.308, 310–11
  - transparency 5.253

customary international law, *cont.*

State responsibility

act of judicial authorities 7.436–40, 469–74

breach of treaty, applicable law 6.365

counter-insurgency activities 4.310–13

damages 4.300–4

federal State 6.522

national security as justification 4.317

protection and security of investment 1.600

treaties and similar international instruments reflecting

BITs 4.303–7

Sri Lanka–UK BIT (1980) 4.266–7, 300, 301–4, 307

European Convention on State Immunity (1972) 4.39

ILC Draft Articles on the International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens  
1.600

NAFTA (1992), Art. 1105 obligations 5.252, 6.223–4

OECD Draft Convention for the Protection of Foreign Property 4.297–8, 304–6

UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage  
(1975) 3.258–9

Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969) 2.118, 6.202–3, 7.30, 79, 259,  
297

treaty interpretation

as aid 4.265–6

as applicable law 2.120, 6.516

as determining factor 5.41

customary law, as law of Guinea 4.94–5

Czech–Slovak BIT (1992). *See* Slovak–Czech BIT (1992)

## D

damages 1.499, 611, 616

agreed 2.370

applicable law

domestic law of Contracting State 2.371, 3.75

measure

relevant principles of domestic law 1.610–11

relevant principles of international law 1.611

award, annulment, effect on 1.538–9, 5.267–8

breach of joint venture agreement 1.292, 4.73–6

burden of proof 3.314, 6.143–4

causal link, need for 1.495–8, 611, 612, 3.41

allocation of prejudice, relevance 1.496

direct prejudice 1.501, 2.248–51

compliance with contract, need for 2.365–6

costs distinguished 4.109. *See also* for, costs incurred *below*; costs

currency of payment 1.504, 540, 6.45, 7.401

exchange rate 1.504, 626–7, 629

applicable date 1.638

devaluation of currency, adjustment for 3.244–6

damages, *cont.**Aminoil* 3.245

basis of calculation, US Consumer Price Index 3.246

domestic law 3.245–6

discount rate 1.627, 629–31

discounted cash flow (DCF). *See* measure/valuation of company, discounted cash flow (DCF) *below*

discretionary 2.250, 257, 5.36, 7.398

double payment, risk of 3.29–30, 42–3, 5.234, 476–7, 6.126, 140, 151, 162, 168

bank agreement as protection against 3.30, 42–3

*ex proprio motu* order 3.30

waiver of second suit and 3.30, 43

rights under domestic law 5.234, 6.126, 140, 151

duration 1.494–5, 539

*ex aequo et bono, ex gratia* 4.318*ex gratia* 4.318

expert evidence 1.358–9, 5.36

fault, relevance 2.257–8, 322–6

for

breach of contract 1.326–7

breach of joint venture agreement 1.292, 4.73–6

breach of State contract 1.326–7, 2.247–72

breach of State responsibility 4.276–7, 287–94, 300–4, 308–11, 5.33–6

customary international law 4.300–4

loss 1.581–3

capital expenditure 2.265–71, 273

contract

breach 1.326–7

non-performance of repudiated contract 1.298

costs incurred

bank loan losses 7.202–3

burden of proof 3.255, 331, 6.143–4

in connection with development of project 3.237, 5.233, 245

employee compensation 7.202–3

failure to document sufficiently 3.237–8, 255–6, 312–15, 331–2

fault, relevance 7.202–3

installation costs 1.359–60

investment 3.236

legal and audit costs 3.238–9, 7.167–8

liquidation expenses 7.202–3

non-recoverable 3.33

operating costs 2.265–71, 273

in proceedings before another tribunal 3.238–9

promotional expenses 2.270

*de facto* dispossession 1.496

delays in arbitration proceedings 2.340

denial of justice 1.528, 604

discriminatory treatment 7.400–1

domestic court decisions 1.498

enforcement proceedings 2.340

damages, *cont.*

- expense. *See* for, costs incurred *above*
- expropriation. *See* expropriation/nationalization, compensation
- general damages. *See* intangible loss *below*
- indemnification against non-performance of contract 3.32
- intangible loss 1.360, 366, 501, 2.271
- investment in subsidiary company 2.354, 374
- liability to third party 2.271–2, 273
- loans 1.359, 366
- loss of credit 1.361
- loss of management time in pursuit of claim 7.166–7
- loss of reputation 3.33
- loss of right to invest 1.501
- loss of right to repurchase shares 1.360
- losses arising outside country in breach of treaty 7.36
- part-performance 2.262
- reimbursement of discharged debt 1.359, 366
- Restatement of Foreign Relations Law (Third) 1.600
- termination of State contract 1.468, 2.224, 225, 226 n. 31, 230, 247–72
  - parties' conduct, relevance 2.230, 245
- tortious act 1.499
- unlawful act 1.499
- unlawful administrative act
  - Bayerische HNL Vermehrungsbetriebe GmbH and Co.* 1.601
  - denial of justice as test 1.604
  - domestic law 1.597–9
  - Draft Convention on International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens
    - 1.600
    - ECJ 1.601
    - ELSI* 1.604
    - European Convention on Human Rights (1950) 1.600–1
    - Golder* 1.601
    - international law 1.599–604
    - Sramek* 1.600
    - US–Cuba (*Walter Fletcher Smith*) 1.603–4
    - US–Mexico (*Chattin*) 1.602–3
    - US–Panama General Claims Arbitration 1.601
    - US–Venezuela (*Idler*) 1.602
- unpaid promissory note 5.206
- war and similar events in territory of Contracting State 5.31
- withdrawal of investment licence 1.496–8, 586–93
  - breach of contract principles 1.498–9
- withdrawal of right to manage hotel 1.538, 582–5
  - right to share of profit and 1.582–5
- foreseeability 1.501, 611, 612, 3.76
- interest. *See* interest
- just satisfaction proceedings distinguished 1.601
- justification for act, effect on 1.529
- legal reasons, need for 2.161
- liability for and measure distinguished 7.36

damages, *cont.*

- lost profit **1.326**, 357–8, 366, 499, 612–14, **2.77**, 247–51, 254–8, 273, 370–1, 374–7, **3.76**, 334–5, **4.291**, 318
- calculation **2.374–7**, **4.75–6**, 7.196–8
  - difficulty, relevance **4.75**, 318
- change in economic climate **3.76**
- change of tax status **3.77**
- contributory fault **1.326**
- investment, relevance **6.125**
- loss of monopoly **1.327**
- lost opportunity. *See* measure/valuation of company, lost opportunities *and* opportunity costs *below*
- lucrum cessans* **4.291**, 292
- net profit **2.255**
- payment for use of trademarks **1.327**
- percentage payment of sales **1.327**
- performance largely outstanding **3.77**
- period **4.75**
  - 3-year limitation period (NAFTA: Article 1117(2)) and **7.399**
- real and ascertainable loss, limitation to **2.248–51**, **5.35**, 7.198–9
- shutdown **7.166–7**
- supervening illegality **3.234–5**
- termination of related contract **7.197**
- unexpected non-renewal of concession **2.373**, **4.75**
- unforeseeable damage **1.326**
- unlawful taking **1.612–13**
- measure/valuation of company **1.358–9**
  - absence of provision (NAFTA) **7.397–8**
  - adequate **4.301–2**
  - agreement between parties **6.45**
  - Aminoil* **1.612**
  - Amoco* (US–Iran) **1.612**, 613, 614, 615, **4.292**
  - applicable law
    - domestic law **4.290**
    - NAFTA **7.398**
    - relevant principles of domestic law **1.610–11**
    - relevant principles of international law **1.611**, **7.398**
  - Aris Gloves Claim* **1.616**
  - auction price, whether **7.201–2**
  - base period **1.618–19**
  - breach of contract and termination of without breach distinguished **2.249**
  - breach of contract and tort distinguished **1.498**
    - quantum of damages, relevance **1.612**
  - bundling of costs and **5.233–4**, 245
  - Chorzów Factory* **1.613**, **5.233**
  - common law **1.500**
  - compensation for illegal expropriation and damages for breach of State responsibility
    - distinguished **4.291**, 301–2, 317–18, **5.33**, 42
  - critical date **5.172–4**

damages, *cont.*

*damnum emergens*. See loss suffered below

DCF method. See discounted cash flow (DCF) below

depreciation allowance 1.619–22

determination

binding arbitration 1.455

as separate issue 6.189, 7.147

Tribunal with expert advice 6.45

discounted cash flow (DCF) 1.501–3, 616–17, 628–31, 4.291, 292, 5.232

in absence of evidence of future profits 5.233, 6.124–5

rejection 3.76, 77, 233–5, 6.124–5

discretion 6.148

effect of taking 1.615

equitable considerations 5.175

equitable estimate 2.161, 5.33

estimated profits, projected profits/duration/valuation rates 1.358

evidence of 5.175, 7.397

*ex aequo et bono* 1.357

expert evidence 1.358–9

independent 1.358

failure to state reasons 6.147–9

fair market value 1.614, 4.291, 5.35, 7.397–8

auction price/scrap value, average as 7.202

by reference to highest and best use 5.171

market value on day before/immediately before taking occurred or became public

knowledge 6.45, 124, 7.201

market value of investment 7.198–9

willing buyer/willing seller test 5.171

fault, relevance 5.33

fees due under third-party contract 2.258–64, 273

imprudence in agreeing 2.260, 262

foreseeability and 1.613, 2.24–51

full compensation 1.501, 2.247, 248

full value 4.288

going concern 1.501–2, 4.291, 318

counter-indications 7.399–400, 408

failure to establish market price 1.358

limitation to expropriation cases 7.398–9

goodwill 4.291–4

Guatemala–US

*May* 1.612–13

*Shufeldt Claim* 1.612

*INA* 1.616

investment 6.125–6

in company 1.358

disparity with critical date value 3.77

incremental factor 3.77

*Liamco* 1.612

loss suffered 1.326, 499, 2.77, 247, 369–70, 372, 3.76, 4.318

lost dividends 1.327



damages, *cont.*

- lost opportunities. *See also* opportunity costs *below*  
     *restitutio in integrum* as 3.229–41
- lost profit. *See* lost profit *above*
- lucrum cessans*. *See* lost profit *above*
- MFN BIT provision 5.33
- net book value 1.615–16, 2.374
- opportunity costs 1.360–1, 366, 537–8, 2.257, 273
- Phelps Dodge* 1.616
- real and objective value 6.45
- reasonable businessman's expectation 1.619
- registered capital 1.359, 360
- remediation costs 5.234, 245
- restitutio in integrum*. *See* *restitutio in integrum*
- risk factor 1.627, 631, 3.76, 77
- Sedco* 1.612
- symbolic 1.326
- tax returns as evidence of 5.233
- taxes 1.624–6
- termination of State contract 2.226 n. 31
- tourist development potential 5.176
- transparency 1.615
- value of shares 1.358–9, 366, 4.290–1  
     absence of market and 3.235–6, 4.290
- mitigation 1.610. *See also* offset *below*
  - burden of proof 7.205
  - duty as general principle of international law 1.610, 7.204–5
  - known risk 3.247, 335, 5.35–6
  - lawfulness of expropriation 3.247
- non-pecuniary 2.251
- non-performance of obligations under repudiated joint venture agreement 1.292
- non-speculative 1.612–13, 622–4
- offset. *See also* mitigation *above*
  - contributory fault 3.77
  - ex aequo et bono* award 3.32
  - side-benefits derived from agreement giving rise to dispute 2.281–2
  - unjust enrichment 3.246–7
  - unsatisfactory performance 3.32
  - value of part-performance 2.60–1, 71–2
- payment, place of 1.540
- Pope and Talbot* 7.398
- procedural defects, as basis for. *See* for, unlawful administrative act *above*
- punitive 2.371–2
  - public interest/purpose and 7.436
- repatriation 1.504, 540
- restitutio in integrum*. *See* *restitutio in integrum*
- restoration of equality of contributions as alternative 1.293–4
- symbolic 1.326
  - ruling on claims and 1.326
- tax treatment of 6.212

- damages, *cont.*  
 third party rights 6.212  
 transferability 6.45  
 unjust enrichment. *See* unjust enrichment
- debt  
 basis for  
 enforcement proceedings 4.50  
 provisional measures 3.9  
 evidence of, arbitration proceedings 4.51  
 State agency, obligation of government to meet 1.321
- declaratory relief relating to issues to be determined at merits stage 7.362–3
- denial of justice  
 arbitrary or discriminatory decision 5.290, 291, 6.225–6, 300–1  
 bad faith and 6.301, 7.466–7  
 implementation of State immunity in respect of intentional tort 6.234  
*Azinian* 7.381–2  
 by reference to the facts of the case at issue 6.225–6
- damages, basis for 1.528, 604
- delay 5.290
- equity 1.529–30
- general principle of law 1.472–4, 529–30
- ICSID arbitration and 1.473–4
- judicial acts, limitation to 1.604, 7.381–2
- judicial bias 7.468
- jurisdiction  
 international tribunal 5.402–3  
 personal 4.22–4
- misapplication of the law 5.290, 6.225–6
- mistaken application of law, whether 7.478
- procedural issues 6.228
- serious departure from previous jurisprudence/new rule 6.227  
 retrospective application 6.228–9
- State responsibility 1.453, 5.290, 6.216
- ‘turning square corners’ 6.227–8
- Denmark, contract, definition 1.463
- designation as constituent subdivision or agency. *See* constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings
- diplomatic channels, obligation to seek settlement through 5.26–7, 28, 6.31
- diplomatic immunity. *See also* Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961)  
 State immunity distinguished 2.393, 396
- diplomatic protection  
 attempts to promote amicable settlement distinguished 6.446–7  
 customary law rights and treaty based claims distinguished 6.210, 7.502–4  
 as declining/residual concept 7.503  
 Iran–US Claims Tribunal 7.503–4  
 lump sum agreement and, ILA Interim Report (Delhi: 2002) 7.503  
 UN Claims Compensation Commission 7.504
- dual/multiple nationality and 6.174  
 applicable law 6.174
- ILC Preliminary Report on Diplomatic Protection (1998) 7.503

- diplomatic protection, *cont.*  
 nationality, evidence of 7.332–3  
 preclusion in respect of an ICSID case 1.515, 647, 661–2, 665, 4.338 n. 12  
 effect of attempt to exercise 6.447  
 shareholders with nationality different from that of corporation 7.502–8  
*Barcelona Traction* 7.502–3  
*ELSI* 7.503
- disclosure obligation. *See also* confidentiality of arbitral proceedings  
 applicable law  
 municipal law of parties, relevance 7.99–101, 103, 146–7  
 UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules 7.99–101, 103. *See also* UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules, 24(3)  
 confidentiality of proceedings and 7.429  
 discretion of tribunal 6.462, 479  
 documents of evidentiary character, limitation to 6.187–8, 467–8  
 documents originated by requesting party and annotated by other party 6.465  
 documents in public domain 6.462–4, 465, 479–80  
 administrative assistance 6.463, 466, 467–8, 479–80  
 details of document and location, sufficiency 6.463, 466, 467, 479–80  
 undue burden or expense to requesting party 6.463–4  
 equality of parties and 6.462–4, 479, 7.146–7  
 freedom of information legislation  
 Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration) and 6.190–1  
 applicability to proceedings in third country 6.186–7  
 FTC Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001) 6.467–8  
 general principle of evidence 6.187–8  
 general principle of law 2.121–4  
 good faith and 6.463, 479–80  
 joint venture agreement 2.27–30, 59–61, 78–81, 4.181  
 place of arbitration and 6.186–7, 197  
*Pope and Talbot* 6.463  
 privilege and  
 government/Crown privilege 6.468, 481, 7.99–101, 103  
 tax-related information 7.413–14, 417  
 lawyer–client relationship 6.468, 481, 7.101, 428
- request  
 costs, liability for 7.103, 171–2  
 as ‘invitation’ 7.99–101  
 non-compliance  
 documents relating to *travaux préparatoires* 7.155–8  
 effect 7.100, 101  
 explanation, desirability of 7.100  
 postponement 6.467  
 withdrawal 6.466, 481
- requirements  
 clear identification of documents 6.464, 465, 466–7, 480  
 relevance to purposes of proceedings 6.462, 464, 465, 466, 467–8, 479, 480–1  
*travaux préparatoires* 7.155–8  
 tribunal order 7.349–50
- discounted cash flow (DCF). *See* damages, measure/valuation of company

- disinvestment negotiations **5.436–7**
- dispute. *See also* legal dispute arising directly out of investment  
 aggravation, obligation to avoid **3.9, 6.391–3, 397**  
 amortization of losses, offer of **6.293–5**  
 critical date **5.64–5, 417–18**  
 ‘dispute under this agreement’, disagreement as to effect of subsequent legislation **4.129–33**  
 existence of **1.317**  
 language of agreement to prevail **4.80**  
 ‘tentative’ compensation agreement, status **6.293, 294**
- dispute settlement. *See also* arbitration; conciliation; diplomatic channels  
 ‘conciliation or arbitration’  
 choice **3.156, 5.25–6**  
     national or company’s right of option in case of dispute **5.26**  
     ICSID jurisdiction, need for distinction **3.156, 169–70, 171–2, 185–6**
- diplomatic protection distinguished **6.446–7**
- efforts by non-Contracting State **6.446–7**
- good faith obligation to settle amicably **5.60–1, 63–4**  
 ‘in accordance with any applicable, previously agreed dispute-settlement procedures’  
**5.376–9**
- MFN treatment and **5.404–11**
- range of possibilities (NAFTA) **7.294**. *See also* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part V, Chapter 11, Section B (Settlement of Disputes)
- settlement on agreed terms and **6.66**
- disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds. *See also* qualities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership)
- manifest lack of Article 14 qualities **6.336–9**  
*Amco* **6.336–7**  
 ‘appearance of bias’ as **6.336**  
*de minimis* rule **6.335, 337, 339**  
 general professional contact **6.338**  
 lawyer–client relationship continuing after dispute has arisen **6.336–7**  
*Philipp Brothers* **6.338**  
 real risk test **6.338**  
 relationship of independent professional partner with party **6.338–9**  
 relevant factors **6.339**  
 social contacts **6.337**  
 transparency requirement **6.339**  
     disclosure of remuneration **6.339 n. 19**
- previous connection with party **1.389, 6.334–9**  
*Zhinvali* **6.337**
- dissenting opinion **2.77–93, 277–333, 4.296–319, 7.407–17**  
 improved procedures **2.127, 136**  
 value to be attached to **6.555**
- domestic courts. *See also* waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA: Article 1121)  
 appeal on factual findings **4.17**  
 applicable law, law applicable in international tribunal distinguished **7.361**  
 arbitral award

- domestic courts, *cont.*  
 enforcement 1.371  
 judicial review. *See* arbitral award, review by domestic courts  
 decisions, relevance. *See* precedent  
 foreign judgment, enforcement 4.42  
 jurisdiction. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID), waiver of right to, domestic court proceedings as  
 language of proceedings 4.42  
 primacy 1.678–81, 6.388–90, 397, 562  
   *E-Systems* 6.388  
   *Holiday Inns* 6.388  
 provisional measures 1.654, 655, 657, 3.8–9  
   exclusion, agreement, need for 3.8, 11, 4.51, 5.52  
   fragmentation of jurisdiction 3.8  
   ICSID Convention 3.11  
   implementation 3.9  
   jurisdiction of tribunal, effect on 3.9  
   preliminary to submission to arbitration, admissibility 3.9  
   stay 4.41  
 right of access, arbitration as constraint 4.132–3  
 settlement agreement. *See* settlement agreement in domestic court proceedings  
 domestic law  
   binding on tribunal, whether 6.385, 387–90, 397  
   non-identity of Ministerial Decision and case before tribunal 6.384–6, 389  
   as fact 3.170  
   *German Interests in Polish Upper Silesia* 3.141  
   international law and. *See* international law, in relation to domestic law  
 domicile. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID), nexus; nationality (natural person), dual/multiple nationality  
 dual nationality. *See* nationality (natural person), dual/multiple nationality  
 due process. *See also* denial of justice; expropriation/nationalization, lawfulness, requirements, due process; fair and equitable treatment  
   banking practice, non-compliance and 6.299  
   inadequacy of procedures, costs, effect on allocation 6.302  
   jurisdiction, personal 4.22–4  
   retroactive application of new rule of procedure 6.228–9  
   right of appeal, whether obligatory under international law 7.478  
   trial procedures resulting in manifest injustice 7.451–65  
   excessive damages 7.458–64  
   failures on part of claimant's counsel, relevance 7.455–8, 463–4  
   withdrawal of free zone licence 6.43  
   withdrawal of investment licence 1.472–4, 489, 490, 491, 529, 588, 6.297–9

## E

- economic development contract. *See* concession; contract; foreign investment; investment licence; joint venture agreement; State contract  
 economic relations treaties, Australia–New Zealand Closer Economic Relations Trade Agreement (1983) 4.202–3  
 Ecuador–US BIT (1993), minimum standard of treatment/customary international law 6.220–1

- effective and adequate remedy. *See* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, requirements
- Egypt
- administrative contract
    - requirements 3.304
    - unilateral amendment, right to 3.231–2, 304
  - applicable law
    - foreign investment
      - choice of law, admissibility 3.322–7
      - domestic law of Contracting State 3.322–7
  - arbitration, willingness to submit to
    - Law 43 (1974). *See* Law 43 (1974) *entries below*
    - as radical reversal of policy 3.157–8, 167
  - Art. 151 (treaties: status) 6.139
  - burden of proof, fraudulent misrepresentation 3.72
  - Constitution, Art. 34 (compensation for expropriation) 3.227, 328, 329
  - contract
    - breach, evidence of 3.73
    - obligation, good faith in performance 3.70–1
  - damages, devaluation of currency, adjustment for 3.245–6
  - Egyptian Hotels Company (EHC)
    - as public sector company 6.107–9, 136
    - State responsibility for acts of 6.114 n. 198, 136
  - expropriation, contractual rights 3.227–9
  - expropriation, compensation
    - adequacy 3.227–8, 230
    - Civil Code 3.328
    - Constitution 3.227, 328
    - discretion as to amount 3.330
    - Law 215 (1951) (Protection of Monuments and Antiquities) 3.227
    - Law 577 (1974) (compensation for expropriation) 3.328, 329–30
    - power of courts to award 3.329–30
  - foreign investment, definition/classification as, registration under host State's legislation, relevance 7.200
  - foreign investment in. *See also* Law 43 (1974) *entries below*
    - applicable law
      - choice of law, admissibility 3.322–7
      - domestic law of Contracting State 3.322–7
    - investor, approval by General Authority for Arab Investment, need for 3.220–3, 318–20
  - fraudulent misrepresentation 3.71–2
    - burden of proof 3.72
    - rendering contract voidable 3.72
  - frustration 3.71
  - garnishee order as security for third party claim 6.132–3
  - interest
    - compound, exclusion 3.241–2
    - date of commencement, date of award 3.242
    - principal, not to exceed 3.241–2
  - international law in relation to domestic law
    - as part of 3.63–5

Egypt, *cont.*

- just compensation for expropriatory measures **3.64, 65**
- pacta sunt servanda* **3.64, 65, 69**
- investment treaties **6.139**
- Law 43 (1974), Art. 8 (investment disputes)
  - consent to arbitration, whether **3.126–30, 140, 145–88**
  - Decree No 375 (1977) and **3.150–1**
  - mandatory, whether **3.146–9, 161**
  - as offer to submit to **3.170–1, 178, 182, 185, 253**
  - Prime Minister's Decision No 91–1975 and **3.151**
  - separate agreement, need for **3.152–6**
- ICSID Convention, significance of reference to **3.65, 152–60**
- interpretation. *See* legislation, interpretation *below*
- Law 90 (1971), whether abrogation of **3.158–9**
- limitation to Law 43 obligations, whether **3.125–6, 183, 315–18**
- remedies
  - hierarchy **3.127–8, 144, 146–7, 149–52, 161, 174–5**
  - mutually exclusive, whether **3.123**
  - self-executing, whether **3.126–30, 176**
  - text **3.58**
  - translation
    - agreed by parties for use in ICSID proceedings **3.145–6**
    - variations **3.172–6**
  - withdrawal of approval of project, effect **3.123–4, 130**
- Law 43 (1974), Art. 26 (information relating to investment) **3.319**
- Law 43 (1974), Art. 27 (approval of investment) **3.319**
- Law 43 (1974), Part 2 (inland investment) **7.200**
- Law 43 (1974), Part 3 (Free Zones) **7.200**
- law of
  - Civil Code
    - Art. 1 (sources of law) **3.321, 326**
    - Art. 125 (fraudulent misrepresentation) **3.71–2**
    - Art. 139 (implied ratification of contract) **3.72**
    - Art. 148 (good faith) **3.70–1**
    - Art. 172(i) (statutory limitation) **6.120–2**
    - Art. 216 (offset) **3.76, 335**
    - Art. 226 (interest) **3.76, 243–4, 317, 6.140**
    - Art. 446 (risk) **3.333**
    - Art. 447 (known fault) **3.333**
    - Art. 805 (compensation for expropriation) **3.328**
    - Art. 985 (usufruct) **3.328**
  - Decree No 375 (1977) (Executive Regulations for Arab and Foreign Investment) **7.193**
  - Decree No 90 (1978) (Al Giza pyramids region as public property) **3.225–6**
  - Decree No 13 of 19 January 1983 (Badr Cement Terminal) **7.193**
  - Decree No 195 of 28 May 1989 (prohibition of imports of grey Portland cement), expropriation, whether **7.193–5**
  - Decree No 539 (1989) (Egyptian Hotels Company (EHC): appointment of Chairman) **6.108**
  - Law 215 (1951) (Protection of Monuments and Antiquities), s 11 (compensation for expropriation) **3.217**

Egypt, *cont.*

- Law 577 (1954) (compensation for expropriation) 3.328, 329–30
- Law 43. *See* Law 43 (1974) *above*
- Law 97 (1983) (Public Sector Authorities and Affiliated Companies Law) 6.107
- Law 308 (Administrative Distraint), Art. 7 (notification requirements) 7.200–1
- Public Business Sector Companies Law 1991 6.107–9

## legislation, interpretation

## aids

- implementing legislation 3.151
- legislative history 3.157, 176, 177
- promotional literature 3.160–1, 177–81

## guidelines

- effectiveness 3.174
- ordinary grammatical meaning 3.147
- original language, primacy 3.147–8, 172–3

## phrases

- ‘shall be’ 3.147–9, 174–6
- ‘within the framework of the Convention . . . where it applies’ 3.152–3, 154–6

State immunity from jurisdiction, waiver, express 3.67–8

treaties, domestic law, part of 6.138–9

## Egypt–Greece BIT (1993)

- Art. 1 (definitions) 7.193, 199–200
- Art. 1(3)(b) (‘Investor shall comprise . . . legal persons . . .’) 7.193
- Art. 2 (applicable law) 7.200
- Art. 2(2) (fair and equitable treatment/full protection and security) 7.201
- Art. 4 (expropriation/measures tantamount to) 7.193–4, 201, 203–4
- Art. 4(a) (due process of law) 7.201, 202–3
- Art. 4(b) (discrimination) 7.203
- Art. 4(c) (measure of damages/interest) 7.195, 201, 206
- Art. 8 7.183
- Art. 9 7.183
- Art. 10 (dispute settlement: jurisdiction) 7.203–4
- Art. 10(1) (‘such disputes’) 7.186–7
- Art. 10(2) (competent court of Contracting Party/international arbitration tribunal) 7.186–7
- Art. 11 (applicable law) 7.190–1
- ‘investment’
  - ‘business concessions conferred by law or under contract . . .’ 7.193
  - goods under a leasing agreement placed at disposal of lessee in territory of Contracting Party 7.200
  - ‘movable and immovable property’ 7.199
  - ‘investor’, ‘legal persons constituted in accordance with law of Contracting Party’ 7.193

## Egypt–UK BIT (1975) 5.42, 6.93

- as applicable law 6.111, 121, 135
- Art. 2(2) (fair and equitable treatment) 6.111, 113–17
- Art. 2(2) (protection and security of investment) 6.111, 112–17, 122, 124
- Art. 5(1) (expropriation/nationalization, compensation) 6.111, 117–19
  - interest and 6.140–1
- Art. 8(1) (agreement to treat as national of the other Contracting Party), majority Egyptian shareholding in company incorporated in UK 6.79–84, 87, 93 n. 19



Egypt–UK BIT (1975), *cont.*

Art. 8(1) (as consent to ICSID arbitration) 6.79–84

‘investment’ (Art. 1(a)) 6.85

eminent domain 3.226

Energy Charter Treaty (1994), investment 5.196

environment

expropriation measures for protection of, effect on level of compensation 5.171

international trade interface, balance, NAFTA (1992) 5.221, 229, 260

environmental impact assessment

as legal requirement 5.432–3

State responsibility for effects of 5.432–3

equality of parties 1.532, 540

*amicus curiae* and 7.233–4

arbitration 1.532, 533, 5.491

burden of proof and 1.533

costs and 5.509

disclosure obligation 6.462–4, 479, 7.146–7. *See also* disclosure obligation

exclusion of alternative remedy 4.19, 33–4, 43–4

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 4.44

forum. *See* forum, choice of

jurisdiction, agreement to treat as foreign national 2.212–14

State contract, termination 2.222, 299, 368

equitable principles. *See also* equity

equitable considerations distinguished 2.125

*ex aequo et bono* distinguished 1.516–17

*Judgment of ILOAT upon complaints against UNESCO* 1.316–17

jurisdiction 1.516–17

maritime delimitation disputes, limitation to 1.516–17

equity. *See also* equitable principles; justice

*Barcelona Traction* 1.516

*Corfu Channel* 1.516

denial of justice 1.529–30

due process and 1.529–30

*ex aequo et bono* distinguished 1.516–17

expropriation/nationalization, compensation 1.357, 5.175

general principles of law distinguished 2.124

general rules of law distinguished 2.125

jurisdiction 1.516–17

improper resort to as ground for annulment 1.516

Estonia

amortization of losses, offer of 6.293–5

Bank of Estonia Act 1993 as amended 1994

Art. 2(4) 6.249

Art. 2(5) 6.249

Art. 17(1) 6.249

Art. 17(5) 6.249, 295–6, 297

alternative version 6.249 n. 15

Art. 18(1) 6.249

Art. 18(2) 6.249

banking practice, non-compliance

Estonia, *cont.*

- breach of BIT/legislation, whether 6.299
- due process and 6.299
- central bank
  - negligence 6.294, 301 n. 5
  - as State agency 6.291
- compensation agreement, 'tentative' agreement, status 6.293, 294
- Credit Institutions Act 1995
  - Art. 18(5) 6.249
  - Art. 19 6.249
  - Art. 27(2) 6.289
  - Art. 28 6.250
  - Art. 29 6.250, 297
  - Art. 59(1) 6.250
  - Art. 59(6) 6.250, 296–7
  - Art. 60(1) 6.251
  - Art. 60(2) 6.251
  - Art. 69(1)(2) 6.251
- investment licence, withdrawal
  - due process, right to 6.297–9
  - grounds
    - formalism, relevance 6.295–6, 298–9
    - misrepresentation/failure to provide information 6.295–9
    - irregularities by State not amounting to breach of legislation or BIT, relevance 6.297
- Estonia–US BIT (1994)
  - Art. 1 (definitions) 6.243, 289, 290
  - Art. 2(2)(b) (responsibility for consistency of State agency's conduct with treaty obligations) 6.243, 291
  - Art. 2(3)(a) (fair and equitable/minimum treatment under international law) 6.243, 294–300, 471–536
  - Art. 2(3)(b) (arbitrary or discriminatory measures) 6.243, 299, 300–1, 495, 533–6
  - Art. 2(3)(c) (respect for obligations with regard to investments) 6.243
  - Art. 2(7) (effective means for asserting rights) 6.243
  - Art. 2(8) (publication of laws, regulations, practices, procedures and decisions) 6.243
  - Art. 2(11) (non-interference with licence rights and national/MFN treatment) 6.243
  - Art. 3(1) (expropriation: requirements) 6.243, 305–6
  - Art. 3(2) (prompt and effective review of expropriation claims) 6.243
  - Art. 4(1) (free transfer of investments and capital) 6.244, 305–6
  - Art. 6 (dispute resolution/'investment dispute') 6.244, 289, 291
  - Art. 6(2)(a) (alternative forum) 6.292
  - Art. 6(3) (consent to ICSID arbitration) 6.291
  - Art. 6(8) (national of the other Contracting State) 6.291
  - Art. 9 (public order/security measures) 6.244, 305–6
  - Art. 9(2) (formal requirements impairing substantive rights) 6.244
  - Art. 12 (applicability to investments prior to/existing at entry into force) 6.291
  - customary international law and 6.534, 536
  - entry into force 6.242
  - objectives 6.242–3

- estoppel 1.406–9  
 acknowledgment of State immunity 4.19–20  
 assignment of investment licence, right to object 1.480  
 breach of contract  
   approval of changes 3.209–12, 215  
   failure to complain at time 3.70–2, 74  
 by representation 1.407  
 definition  
   domestic law 1.407–8  
   international law, *Temple of Preah Vihear* 1.408  
 good faith and 1.407, 3.123  
 jurisdiction 1.406–8, 2.17  
   admissibility of evidence distinguished 1.407, 408  
 payment of first overrun costs 3.29  
 recognition of claim 1.350, 7.353–5  
 requirements  
   absence of conditions 7.88–9  
   clear and unambiguous statement of fact 7.88–9, 384, 409  
   intention to be bound 5.346–7, 500  
   long and consistent behaviour 7.355–6  
   prejudice 1.408, 5.347, 7.88–9  
   relevance to issue 5.500  
   reliance on 5.347, 499–500, 7.88–9  
   voluntary statement 7.88–9  
*res judicata* distinguished 4.14 n. 10  
 simultaneous pursuit of alternative remedies 3.123  
 State contract and 1.408  
   prevention of performance 1.408  
 States, whether limited to 1.408  
 tax authorities' actions 7.353–5  
 time-limits, suspension 7.337, 352–3  
 tribunal's approach, written proceedings 2.124–5  
 European Convention on Human Rights (1950)  
   Art. 6(1) (fair and public hearing within reasonable time) 6.230–1  
   Art. 7 (no punishment without law) 6.229  
 European Energy Charter Treaty (1994), State responsibility for acts and omissions of armed forces 5.42  
 evidence. *See also* evidence of; witnesses  
   accuracy 1.486–7  
   admissibility 5.76–7, 84–6  
     arbitral tribunal's discretion 7.234  
     parties' agreement on 6.189  
   amendment of statement claim, need to refile 7.277–8  
   burden of proof. *See* burden of proof  
   credibility 3.87, 89  
   evaluation, arbitral tribunal's discretion 3.73, 4.274, 284, 347–8, 5.85, 86, 6.143–4, 7.192, 202  
   failure to argue case 5.293–4  
   minutes of meeting 5.98  
   oral hearings, desirability 4.347–8

- evidence, *cont.*
- rules of. *See* ICSID Rules (Arbitration)
  - standard of proof, arbitral tribunal, Rules of Arbitration between Nations (1875) (*Institut de Droit International*) 4.272–3
  - State party's failure to produce documentation 6.92 n. 15
  - submission of new documents at final hearing 5.78
  - sufficiency 1.360, 361, 4.274
    - damage by government forces in revolution 4.275–6, 284–5, 296–7
    - failure to document 3.237–8, 255–6, 312–15, 331–2, 7.343
    - weeding of records 7.343
  - tax returns 5.233
- evidence of
- agency 4.24–6
  - authorization to institute arbitral proceedings 5.9
  - breach of State contract 1.319, 320–1
  - consent to jurisdiction, 'open door policy' 3.59
  - corruption 6.89–124, 139–40, 143, 150
  - costs incurred, tax returns 5.233
  - damage caused by government forces or authorities during revolution 4.274–5, 286–7, 296–7, 317
  - damage suffered
    - failure to produce 3.32, 33, 34, 40–2
    - failure to take action 3.42
  - debt, arbitration proceedings 4.51
  - differential treatment 6.518–20, 7.391–4, 410–12
  - due diligence, failure to produce 3.31–2
  - expropriation/nationalization
    - failure to notify Board meetings 1.356–7
    - terms of legislation 5.260
    - treatment of company as State company 1.356
  - failure to carry out obligation 1.319, 320–1, 2.81–3
  - foreign investment 1.90–1, 485, 534–5
  - good faith attempt to settle amicably 5.61, 6.404
  - intention to treat company as foreign
    - arbitration clause 1.395, 2.16, 181, 184, 335, 352, 5.134–5
    - certificate of registration 2.353
    - Holiday Inns* 1.395
    - implied agreement 1.295, 2.16
  - investment, parties' consent to treatment as 5.351
  - investor, approval 3.220–3
  - jurisdiction, absence of bar 3.59
  - repudiation of joint venture agreement
    - decision not to pursue suggestions for modification 1.293
    - non-acceptance of request for modification 1.292
  - satisfactory performance 2.20–40
  - tribunal's approach 2.123–4
  - validity of State contract 2.220–1, 285–6
  - value of expropriated property 5.175
  - withdrawal of repudiation of contract 1.292–3
  - written consent to jurisdiction, arbitration clause 1.303–4

- ex aequo et bono* 1.338, 342, 3.42  
 agreement of parties, need for 1.349, 452, 3.19  
 arbitral award  
   annulment 1.516  
   power to decide 1.338, 342  
 damages 1.357  
   *ex gratia* 4.318  
   offset 3.32  
 equitable principles distinguished 1.516–17  
 equity distinguished 1.516–17  
 interest rate 1.361  
 protection against double payment of damages 3.30  
 exchange rate. *See* damages, currency of payment  
 exclusive remedy rule 1.43–4, 339–40, 2.356, 4.33–4, 43, 5.316, 379, 381–3, 400. *See also*  
   exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies; waiver of right to initiate  
   or continue domestic proceedings  
   exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies rule and 5.381–3, 400, 402–3,  
   509–10  
   *Lanco* 7.509–10  
   *Vivendi* 7.510  
   *Wena* 7.510  
   *lis pendens* 1.340  
   obligation of domestic court to decline jurisdiction 1.43–4, 5.338, 381–3  
 execution. *See* arbitral award, recognition and enforcement; State immunity from execu-  
   tion/attachment  
 exequatur. *See* arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, exequatur  
 exhaustion of alternative methods, obligation 5.26–7, 28, 60–1, 63–4  
 likelihood of success, relevance 7.37, 38–9  
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 4.44, 5.301, 7.356–60. *See also*  
   exclusive remedy rule; forum selection clause  
   administrative courts 5.315–16, 321–3, 377–9, 6.345–6, 348–50, 351–2, 360–1  
   arbitral award, annulment 1.519, 525–7  
   ICSID Convention 1.526  
   waiver 1.526, 680  
 arbitration 4.44  
 BIT provisions  
   compromise formula 5.408  
   freedom of choice 6.556–7  
 burden of proof 7.483–4  
 condition of consent to ICSID arbitration 3.8, 5.381, 400  
   BIT provision 5.400–2  
 decision on merits requirement 5.401  
 denial of justice and 6.216  
 failure to pursue, effect 5.318, 403  
*Finnish Shipowners* 1.519  
 general principle of international law 4.44  
 inseparability of BIT and contractual obligations 5.322  
 language 4.330  
 NAFTA 6.557  
 OECD Draft Convention for the Protection of Foreign Property (1967) 7.471

- exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, *cont.*  
 as procedural rule 7.438, 470–1  
 as remedial problem 6.558  
 requirements  
   effective and adequate remedy 7.474–5  
     appeal raising threat of immediate execution, whether 7.482  
     bankruptcy proceedings, whether 7.482  
     petition for *certiorari* coupled with application for stay of execution, whether 7.482–3  
   fair hearing 5.322  
   jurisdiction 5.315 n. 19  
 standard of treatment of alien and 6.216  
 State responsibility and 1.525–7, 5.301, 324, 6.347, 363–4  
   diplomatic protection cases, limitation of rule to 7.471  
   judicial act as basis of alleged violation of international law 7.436–40, 469–74  
     *Finnish Ships Arbitration* 7.474  
     *Norwegian Loans Case* 7.474  
   waiver 1.526  
 subsequent resort to arbitration, right of 5.401–3  
   in case of  
     breach of international obligation 5.402  
     denial of justice 5.402–3  
   waiver 1.526, 680, 5.229, 315, 6.216, 7.358–9, 382, 473–4  
     exclusive remedy rule and 5.381–3, 400, 402–3  
     settlement agreement, whether 7.483  
 expert. *See also amicus curiae*; witnesses  
   accountancy 7.168  
   amendment of statement of claim and 7.277  
   appointment 2.196, 266  
     refusal to accept 2.196  
   costs 2.271, 274  
   damages, calculation 1.358–9, 5.36  
   evidence 1.358–9  
   hearing, whether necessary 2.268, 329–30  
   independent 1.358  
   integral part of award, whether 1.294, 4.109  
   meeting with one party 2.268–9  
   report 1.342–3, 358, 2.266–8  
     absence of parties 2.268  
     error, non-material 2.270  
     need for 1.312, 364  
   tribunal's right/duty to seek 6.325, 7.202  
   writings of publicists distinguished 6.321–2  
 expropriation/nationalization 1.318  
   act of State 1.322  
   breach of contract  
     as 1.323  
     distinguished 1.326, 2.366–7, 3.316–17, 5.288  
     interest rate on compensation/damages dependent on 3.242, 243, 316–17  
   burden of proof 5.87, 95, 97–8, 101, 104, 7.203, 204  
   classification as. *See also* breach of contract *above*; contractual rights *below*

- expropriation/nationalization, *cont.*
- act of government or attributability to State, need for 1.455, 5.94, 95–6, 98–9  
*Azinian* 7.370–1
  - breach of minimum standard of treatment requirement distinguished 7.381–2
  - breach of transparency obligation 5.255–6, 7.379  
*Metalcad* 7.383–4
  - broad range 5.93–4, 259
  - compulsory transfer of property rights 5.99–100
  - direct expropriation/nationalization 5.87
  - dissolution of joint venture 5.99–102
  - expropriation of land no longer in use 5.101–2
  - failure to issue building permit 5.230–1, 244–5, 259
  - intention to deprive/transfer ownership, need for 6.179
  - interference in use of property or enjoyment of benefits 5.172–4, 6.118–19
    - confiscatory or unreasonable interference, need for 7.86–7
    - deprivation of control of company 7.382–3
    - loss of access to market, 7.85, 382–3
  - judicial measure 7.472
  - loss of access to market 7.85, 382–3
    - in absence of right to access 7.385  
*Pope and Talbot* 7.385
  - loss of investment as result of financial crisis 6.167, 179
  - measure tantamount to 5.87, 218, 222–3, 231, 255–6, 7.85, 87, 366–7, 384 n. 29
    - misinterpretation of domestic law 7.203–4
    - tax measures. *See* tax measures *below*
  - non-payment under guarantee 5.474–5
  - omission and 6.179
  - policy intentions distinguished 5.94–104
    - as question of law 5.259
  - revocation of free zone licence 6.41–2
  - tax measures 7.366–79
    - failure of claimant to seek clarification 7.371, 379
    - non-discriminatory 7.370–1
    - Restatement of the Law of Foreign Relations (Third) 7.368
  - temporary deprivation 6.118–19
  - transfer of ownership to another party 6.118, 127, 137  
*Myers v. Canada* 7.384
  - transfer of title, relevance 5.95, 6.118–19
  - withdrawal of investment licence 1.468, 478
  - withdrawal of protection of courts 6.118
- contractual rights 3.22–9, 5.288, 6.118, 216  
*Amoco* 3.229  
*German Interests in Polish Upper Silesia* 3.228  
*Phillips* 3.229
- terminated in domestic proceedings 6.94, 147–9
  - unilateral termination 1.458
- creeping expropriation. *See also* classification as, measure tantamount to *above*
- date of expropriation and 5.172–4
  - measures/regulations amounting to 7.85–6, 194–5, 367  
*Myers v. Canada* 7.367

- expropriation/nationalization, *cont.*
- Pope and Talbot* 7.367
  - Restatement of the Law of Foreign Relations (Third) 7.86, 366, 369
  - damage caused by armed forces distinguished 5.33–5
  - date of, creeping expropriation 5.172–4
  - evidence of
    - failure to notify Board meetings 1.356–7
    - terms of legislation 5.260
    - treatment of company as State company 1.356
  - grounds. *See* lawfulness, requirements *below*
  - indirect expropriation. *See also* classification as, measure tantamount to *above*
    - withdrawal of essential government support 3.229–30
  - known risk of 1.322, 5.92–3
  - lawfulness, requirements. *See also* requisition; State responsibility
    - compensation 1.357, 3.225, 226–7, 5.87, 171, 6.111, 117–19, 127. *See also* damages; expropriation/nationalization, compensation
    - damages for wrongful taking distinguished 6.209
    - refusal 6.117, 119
  - compliance with UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1975) 3.224–7, 257–8
    - inclusion of site on World Heritage Committee List 3.224–6
  - customary international law 6.43 n. 41, 7.87
  - difficulty of determining 7.367–9
  - due process 5.87, 7.201
  - good faith 1.604, 2.367
  - legality under domestic law 3.227, 229, 6.43
    - applicable law 6.43
  - legislation 1.468, 478, 585, 2.37, 366
  - motivation, relevance 5.231
  - non-discrimination 2.367, 5.87, 6.43, 7.366, 370–1
    - as between national and foreign exporters, limitation to 7.380 n. 26
  - police power, relevance 7.85–6
  - as principal component of lawfulness 7.366
  - public interest/purpose 1.322–3, 467, 2.366, 3.226, 5.87, 171, 6.42–3
    - applicable law 1.322–3, 6.42–3
    - grey market cigarette exports 7.371–2, 380, 408
    - private interest of State as shareholder distinguished 1.322–3
    - significance as criterion 7.366, 379–80
  - as legal dispute arising directly out of investment 1.405
  - nationalization measures
    - Congo, People's Republic 1.312–16
      - AGIP, relating to 1.315–16
      - compensation 1.317
      - validity 1.321–4
  - negotiation of transfer distinguished 4.327
  - right of
    - judicial and arbitral decisions 1.466
    - UNGA Resolution 803 (XVII) 1.466
  - stabilization clause. *See* stabilization clause
  - standing to bring claim under NAFTA, effect on 6.211–12



- expropriation/nationalization, *cont.*  
 State contract and 1.466–8  
 State practice 1.323  
 validity  
   applicable law  
     domestic law 1.322–3  
     international law 1.323–4  
 expropriation/nationalization, compensation  
 adequacy 1.317, 324, 325–9, 357, 359–61, 468, 2.366–7  
 minority shares in new project 3.228  
 applicable law  
   domestic law 1.357, 3.277, 327–30  
   primacy of international law 5.170  
 availability at time of taking, need for 6.209  
 causal connection, need for 5.103–4  
 damages for breach of State responsibility distinguished 4.291, 301–2, 317–18, 5.33,  
   42  
 discretion as to amount 3.330  
 equity 1.357  
 general principle of international law 1.357, 467, 3.64, 65, 277  
 lawful appropriation 3.247, 5.87–8, 6.42  
   environmental protection measures required under international law, relevance 5.171  
   ex post facto 6.43–4, 45  
   refusal to accept proposed changes to contract 3.247  
 measure. *See* damages, measure/valuation of company  
 power of courts to award 3.329–30  
   discretion as to amount 3.330  
 return of assets, relevance 5.88  
 transfer of residual rights to joint venture company and 3.230

**F**

- fair and equitable treatment 4.305, 6.111, 113–17, 7.160–3  
 additional to minimum international standard, whether 5.251–3, 6.299–300, 7.125–30,  
   149–50, 158–9, 161, 309–10  
   *Metalclad* 7.126 n. 99, 154 n. 8, 159 n. 37  
   *Myers v. Canada* 5.251–3, 7.126 n. 99  
   *Pope and Talbot v. Canada* 5.252–3, 7.309  
 administrative fairness 7.145–6  
 arbitrary act and 6.351  
 bad faith, relevance 6.222, 299–300, 7.466–7  
 BITs, general adoption by 6.222, 7.149–50, 162–3, 308  
 by reference to the facts of the case at issue 6.222  
 failure to observe due process. *See* due process  
 illegality under domestic law, relevance 6.532–3  
 NAFTA (1992). *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), standard  
   of treatment of alien  
 as objective standard 6.223, 300 n. 91  
 OECD Draft Convention for the Protection of Foreign Property 4.304–6, 7.128, 263

- fair and equitable treatment, *cont.*  
 Softwood Lumber Agreement (1996) (Canada–USA). *See* Softwood Lumber Agreement (1996) (Canada–USA), Export Control Regime (Canada)  
 transparency, need for 5.436, 7.154 n. 8, 383–4  
 UNCTAD, *Fair and Equitable Treatment* (1999) 7.127
- fair hearing. *See also* denial of justice; due process  
 witnesses, objection to 5.76
- federal States. *See also* procurement (NAFTA)  
 State responsibility 5.226, 313–14, 322–3, 6.345, 346–7, 364, 522–3. *See also* State responsibility, for, failure of State to take remedial action in respect of acts of officials of political subdivision  
 constituent State acting independently 6.525–6  
 constitutional provisions, relevance 5.313  
 customary international law 6.522  
 ILC Draft Articles on State Responsibility (1977) 5.313  
 ILC Draft Articles on State Responsibility (2001) 6.522
- treaties  
 ‘Party’  
 federal government 6.521–2  
 provincial government 6.521–2
- fiduciary duty  
 joint venture agreement 4.168–77  
 breach, damage, need for 4.177
- force majeure*  
*coup d’état* 2.365  
 revolution  
 State agency and 3.74–5  
 State responsibility 4.316  
 risk distinguished 6.414
- foreign control of corporation. *See* nationality (juridical person), foreign control
- foreign investment<sup>1</sup> 1.504. *See also* investment licence  
 Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration) 5.194  
 amount 1.484, 2.310–11, 365  
 accumulated depreciation and 1.488  
 calculation 1.487–9  
 applicable law  
 choice of law, admissibility 3.322–7  
 domestic law of Contracting State 3.322–7, 5.496, 6.411  
 approval of host government, relevance 2.218–19, 220, 284–6, 5.497–508, 6.162, 168, 412  
 burden of proof 1.486, 5.86, 90–1, 6.85, 91  
 definition/classification as 1.303, 2.219  
 absence from ICSID Convention 6.84–5, 317, 439–40  
 agreement by parties to treat as 6.440  
 agreement consenting to arbitration 5.492, 6.85  
 ‘any right conferred by law or contract’ 5.91–2  
 ‘business concessions conferred by law or under contract’ 7.193  
 concession granted by law or by virtue of an agreement 5.311

<sup>1</sup> Including ‘investment’ not specifically defined as ‘foreign’.

foreign investment, *cont.*

- BITs. *See* BITs (bilateral investment treaties), ‘investment’
- broad 5.88–9, 191–2, 194, 351
- by consent 5.190–1, 194
  - reference in contract to BIT as evidence of 5.351, 364
- chartered ship 7.199–200
- company, shares in stock of company and any form of participation in company 5.92, 411–12
- company or shares of stock or other interests in company or assets thereof 5.24–5, 7.506
- contractual right having a monetary value 6.409–12
- for determination by tribunal as matter of law 6.321–2
- ‘enterprise’ 6.517, 7.57, 365
- ‘every kind of asset’ 6.85
- evolution 6.317
- goods under a leasing agreement placed at disposal of lessee in territory of Contracting Party 7.200
- ICSID jurisprudence
  - Fedax v. Venezuela* 7.504, 505
  - limited nature 6.413
- inward flow of capital for economic development 3.253, 254, 6.413, 414, 517
- loan 1.420, 483–4, 5.90–1, 191–2, 193, 197, 351–5, 357
- long term transfer of foreign capital 5.189, 198–9
- monetary receivables or claims to any performance related to an investment 5.357
- mortgages, liens, guarantees and similar rights 5.357
- ‘movable and immovable property’ 7.199
- multilateral treaties
  - Andean Group Regulation on Foreign Investments (1992) 5.196–7
  - Energy Charter Treaty (1994) 5.196
  - MERCOSUR Protocols 5.196
  - Mexico–Colombia–Venezuela Free Trade Agreement (1994) 5.197
  - Multilateral Investment Guarantee Agency (MIGA), Convention establishing (1985) 5.193
  - NAFTA (1992) 5.196, 6.211–12, 517
- ordinary commercial transaction distinguished 5.194, 198–9
- origin of funds, relevance 6.176
- pre-investment expenditure on basis of letter of intent, agreement or extension 6.317–20, 322
  - consent of host State, relevance 6.324–5, 430
- promissory notes 5.197–9
  - assigned to foreign holders 5.197–8, 205–6
- property interest/right 5.91–2, 7.85
- realised debts 6.409–12
- registration under host State’s legislation, relevance 7.200
- right of monetary character conferred by law or contract 6.409–12
- shares of stock or other interests in a company owned or controlled, directly or indirectly 6.291
  - factual situation 6.245–6, 258–9, 260–1, 271, 274–5, 278–9, 283–4
- State practice 6.321–2
- stocks, bonds, debentures, guarantees and like financial instruments 5.195–6

- foreign investment, *cont.*
- tangible or intangible property 6.517
    - access to market 7.85
  - titles to money, assets or performance having an economic value 5.195–7
  - trade in goods 6.518, 7.58, 60–1, 62
  - ‘direct’, relevance 5.192, 193–7
    - World Bank Guidelines on the Treatment of Foreign Direct Investment (1991) 5.196
  - evidence of 1.90–1, 485, 534–5, 5.90–1
  - ‘foreign investor’ 5.59, 89, 355–6, 6.353. *See also* ‘investor’; standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117), ‘investor of a Party’
    - approval
      - evidence of 3.220–3
        - General Authority for Arab Investment 3.220–3, 318–20
    - control of company, relevance 5.372–3, 6.354, 7.506–8
      - Lanco* 7.507–8
      - Vivendi* 7.508
  - member of consortium 5.373–5, 6.325–6
- foreign and national enterprises defined 1.482
- foreign personnel costs 1.420
- incentives 1.419–20
  - withdrawal 1.419–20
- legality of investment as key factor 6.411–12
- nationality. *See* nationality of investment
- non-discrimination
  - Paraguay Law No 797/95 of 4 December 1995 (Financial Stabilization and Reactivation Law) 6.175–6
  - Ukraine–Lemire settlement 6.64
- period 1.484–5, 6.414
  - flexibility 1.489
- profits, government to determine 1.423
- protection and security of. *See* protection and security of investment, State responsibility
- relevant factors
  - jobs created 2.311–12, 3.365
  - origin of shares 7.509
  - transfer of capital 3.331–2, 334–5, 5.189, 198–9, 354, 6.413–14
- repatriation of funds in currency of investment 1.420, 540
  - accrued profits 1.420, 488
  - compensation in case of nationalization 1.420
  - costs as determined by government 1.420
  - depreciation of capital assets 1.420
- risk, relevance 5.198, 6.175, 177–8, 413, 414
  - negligence of investor 6.294
- sources of, relevance 5.89–90
- State holdings 2.312–13
- tax exemption 1.506–7
- taxes on deferred income 1.488
- termination of investment before entry into force of law consenting to jurisdiction 5.59
- territorial requirement 5.90–1, 198, 491–6, 509, 7.35–6
- undistributed profits 1.488, 489

- foreign judgment, enforcement. *See also* arbitral award, recognition and enforcement  
 executory status, declaration of **4.42**  
 under international convention, domestic courts, role **4.42**
- forum, choice of **1.650, 672–5**. *See also* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies
- forum conveniens*. *See* place of arbitration, relevant factors, convenience of parties and arbitrators
- forum prorogatum* **2.14, 19, 100**
- forum selection clause, relevance **4.137–8, 5.301**  
 administrative courts proceedings **5.315–16, 321–3, 377–9, 6.345–6, 355–6**  
 preclusion of ICSID jurisdiction, whether **5.315, 6.345, 351–2, 355–6**  
*Lanco* **5.315, 6.360–1**  
 State responsibility **6.366–8**
- France  
 administrative contract, unilateral amendment, right to **3.231–2, 304, 6.43–4**  
 administrative law **1.465–6, 6.35**  
 admissibility, timing of plea, relevance **3.10**  
 arbitral award, annulment, grounds, absence of arbitration agreement **3.85–91, 98**  
 arbitration agreement, enforcement **1.369–72**  
 arbitration agreement, recognition and enforcement  
 exequatur  
 domestic courts, role **1.371**  
 execution measure, whether **1.371**  
 State immunity from execution/attachment and, **1.369–72, 2.340, 341**
- contract  
 definition **1.461**  
*stipulation pour autrui* **1.325, 374**  
 termination **1.458**
- courtesy, arbitral award **1.369**
- debt, basis for provisional measures **3.9**
- jurisdiction, competence/duty of tribunal to determine, subject to review, whether **3.85–6**
- law of  
 Civil Code. *See also* Congo (People's Republic), law of, Civil Code  
 Art. 1101 **1.462**  
 Art. 1134 **1.458, 491, 4.73, 95–6**  
 Art. 1149 **1.499–500, 4.99–100**  
 Art. 1150 **1.501**  
 Art. 1154 **3.33**  
 Art. 1184 **1.465–6**
- Civil Procedure Code (New)  
 Art. 74 **3.10**  
 Art. 1502 **2.340, 3.98**  
 Art. 1502(1) **3.85–6**  
 Art. 1504 **3.86, 98**
- Decree of 27 October 1967 (conservatory attachment of ships), prima facie attachment as basis for attachment **3.11**
- provisional measures  
 basis  
 prima facie debt **3.9**  
 urgency **3.9**

- France, *cont.*  
 State immunity from execution/attachment 1.369–72  
 sovereign independence 1.369  
 State agency  
 immunity from execution 3.7  
 as separate entity  
 commercial activities governed by laws and customs of commerce 3.7  
 legal personality 3.7  
 ownership of assets 3.7  
 State immunity from execution/attachment  
 arbitral award, recognition and enforcement 1.369–72, 2.340, 341  
 exequatur 2.340, 341  
 public international order and 2.340  
 assets  
 need for segregation, whether 1.369  
 protection, need for authorization 1.369  
 public and commercial distinguished 1.369  
 provisional measures 1.369–72  
 waiver  
 compensation claim 3.7  
 submission to arbitral proceedings 2.341  
 State immunity from jurisdiction, waiver, defence on merits as 3.85  
 treaty interpretation  
 responsibility  
 courts 3.11  
 government in respect of international law questions 3.11  
 fraud, foreign control of corporation 1.397, 2.289–90, 335  
 fraudulent misrepresentation  
 burden of proof 3.72  
 effect on  
 contract 3.72  
 joint venture agreement 4.71  
 State contract 3.216–19  
 financial and technical capacity 3.216–19  
 foreign control of corporation 1.397, 2.289–90, 335  
 Free Trade Agreement (Canada–USA) (FTA)  
 as applicable law in relation to NAFTA Annex 2106 7.311  
 Art. 1602 7.388  
 Art. 2021 7.311  
 Free Trade Commission (FTC). *See* NAFTA Free Trade Commission (FTC)  
 freedom of information. *See* disclosure obligation  
 frustration  
 contract 3.71  
 joint venture agreement  
 changed commercial circumstances 4.71  
 default of parties 4.189–97  
 legislation 4.189–97  
 police power 4.191–2  
 uncertainty of contract 4.185–97  
 arbitration clause, relevance 4.194–6

## G

- garnishee order as security for third party claim 6.132–3
- GATS (WTO General Agreement on Trade in Services (GATS)), national treatment, ‘formally different treatment’ 7.112–14
- General Act for the Pacific Settlement of Disputes (1928), provisional measures 1.654 n. 26
- general principles of international law. *See also* general principles of law
- acquired rights 1.493
  - burden of proof, claimant 4.271–2, 5.39, 84, 7.191–2
  - consent as basis of jurisdiction 3.145
  - contract, definition 1.463–4
  - exceptio non adimpleti* 2.63, 122
  - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 4.44
  - expropriation/nationalization, compensation 1.357, 467, 3.64, 65, 277
  - general principles of law distinguished 2.122
  - good faith 1.287
  - interest, reasonable rate 4.294–5
  - mitigation of damages 1.610, 7.204–5
  - pacta sunt servanda* 1.287, 394, 3.64, 65, 69
  - res judicata* 6.559
  - rules distinguished 2.118, 121, 322
  - State immunity, implied waiver 3.68
  - treaty interpretation 1.394
- general principles of law. *See also* general principles of international law
- due process 1.472–4
  - duty of disclosure 2.121–4
  - equity distinguished 2.124
  - establishment 2.122, 124
    - judicial reason, need for 2.124–5
  - general principles of international law distinguished 2.122
  - good faith 1.287, 2.123, 124
  - non-aggravation of dispute 3.9, 6.391–3, 397
  - pacta sunt servanda* 1.394, 491–3
  - as positive law 2.121–2, 123
  - res judicata* 1.549, 552, 6.559
  - restitutio in integrum* 1.500
  - State contract, nature 1.461–3
  - statutory limitation, suspension 7.353
- general rules of law, equity distinguished 2.125
- Germany
- contract, definition 1.463
  - law of
    - Civil Code
      - s 203 (statutory limitation: suspension) 7.353
      - s 210 (statutory limitation) 7.336
      - s 220(1) (statutory limitation) 7.336
- Ghana
- law of
    - Companies Code 1963 4.335

Ghana, *cont.*

- Minerals and Mining Law (Law 153)
  - s 8 (State ownership) 4.340–1
  - s 84(1) ('citizen of Ghana') 4.341–2
- Provisional National Defence Council Law 116 (1983) (Investment Code) 4.342 n. 22
  - s 60 (control of company) 4.342 n. 22
- Provisional National Defence Council Law 287 (1992) (cancellation of Ada-Songhor Lagoon Lease Agreement) 4.323–8
  - movable property, applicability to 4.327
- good faith. *See also* bad faith
  - arbitration clause/agreement, interpretation 1.400, 2.205–6
  - contract
    - breach 4.73
    - negotiation 6.320, 325
    - performance 3.70–1
  - disclosure obligation 6.463, 480
  - estoppel and 1.407, 3.123
  - expropriation and 1.604, 2.367
  - general principle of international law 1.287
  - general principle of law 1.287, 2.123, 124
  - in international business 6.64
  - interpretation
    - consent to jurisdiction 3.145
    - ICSID Convention (1965) 1.394
    - NAFTA 7.39 n. 34, 259
    - treaty interpretation 1.394, 5.225, 401, 451, 463, 6.64, 7.39 n. 34
  - non-excludability/restriction 6.64
  - obligation to settle amicably 5.60–1, 63–4
    - evidence of attempt 5.61, 6.404
  - pacta sunt servanda* 7.259. *See also* *pacta sunt servanda*
  - State contract 1.672–4, 675–6
  - treaty compliance 5.225, 6.533
- governing law. *See* applicable law
- Greece
  - law of
    - Art. 255 (statutory limitation: suspension) 7.353
  - Civil Code
    - Art. 262 (statutory limitation) 7.336
    - Art. 269 (statutory limitation) 7.336
- Greenburn, uses 7.14 n. 2
- Guinea
  - customary law 4.94–5
  - law of
    - Civil Code, Art. 1134 4.94–5
    - customary law 4.94–5
    - Decree of 6 January 1982 (Soguipêche) 3.7
    - pre-independence French law, identity with 3.19, 4.94–6
    - 'spécialité législative' 4.94–5
  - Soguipêche



Guinea, *cont.*

- as State agency
  - commercial activities governed by laws and customs of commerce 3.7
  - immunity from execution 3.7
  - legal personality 3.7
  - ownership of assets 3.7

**H**

- Harvard Draft Convention on the International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens (1961) 6.119 n. 242, 226 n. 57, 7.309
- Hong Kong, as 'Contracting State' 3.120, 185

**I**

- IBRD, Report of Executive Directors accompanying ICSID Convention. *See* ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation, aids, IBRD Report (Executive Directors)
- ICC (International Chamber of Commerce) applicable law
  - contractual provisions 3.65
  - jurisdiction. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID)
  - relevant trade usages 3.65
  - Rules of Procedure
    - 1 4.343 n. 23
    - 13 3.85
    - 13(5) 3.65
    - 24 3.86
- ICSID
  - processes, self-executing 4.19
  - status
    - 'full international legal personality' 4.18–19
    - 'fully administered type of arbitration' 4.125–6
- ICSID Convention (1965)
  - applicable law, international law 4.126
  - arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, simplified procedure, domestic courts, role 1.371
  - conservative measures. *See* provisional measures
  - diplomatic protection, waiver of 1.515, 647, 665, 4.338 n. 12
  - domestic law and
    - implementing legislation
      - New Zealand 4.124
      - USA 4.18
    - part of 4.43
  - entry into force 4.353–6
  - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 1.526, 4.44
    - condition of consent to arbitration 3.8
  - general principles
    - primacy of international proceedings 1.680
    - respect for sovereignty 1.680

ICSID Convention (1965), *cont.*

- unity of investment operation **1.680**
- interpretation. *See* ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation
- nationality, relevance **1.394–7**
- object and purpose
  - encouragement of inward investment for economic development **3.252–3, 4.345, 5.146**
  - provision of international methods of dispute settlement **4.19, 136–7, 5.146**
- provisional measures **1.654–5, 3.8, 35–6**
- ratification, relevance **1.664–6**
- signatories **4.353–6**
- travaux préparatoires* **1.515, 518, 665, 3.8, 123, 5.122–3, 189, 314, 339–40, 6.334, 345, 381, 441, 443, 555–6**

## ICSID Convention (1965) by Article

- Preamble **1.400, 493, 5.351, 352**
  - consent to jurisdiction **3.120**
  - object and purpose of Convention **4.19, 344, 6.413**
- 1(2) **4.19**
- 2 **7.7**
- 6(1)(c) **6.331–2**
- 6(3) **6.331–2, 334**
- 13(1) **1.298**
- 13(2) **1.298**
- 14(1) **6.334–9, 341**
- 14(3)(c) **1.636**
- 15 **1.299**
- 18 **4.19**
- 25 **1.302, 394, 403, 671, 2.180, 219, 3.119–21, 155–6, 185, 5.22–6, 63, 64, 110, 124, 131, 383–6, 6.25, 79–84, 87**
- 25(1) **1.303–4, 394, 403, 565, 2.184, 185, 205, 293–4, 317–18, 333–5, 349, 3.168, 4.17 n. 17, 334, 5.25, 51, 118, 121–3, 188–95, 311–14, 338–40, 343–4, 350–7, 411–12, 413, 491–3, 498, 6.84–5, 316–17, 325–6, 376, 405, 407, 412–15, 438–40, 7.499, 504–6**
- 25(2)(a) **6.291**
- 25(2)(b) **1.394, 396, 659–63, 669 n. 85, 2.15, 16, 177, 182, 287–9, 293, 351, 3.185, 4.329–52, 5.109, 133, 136, 306 n. 6, 339, 385, 6.29–30, 80–4, 313–16, 441, 7.504–5**
- 25(3) **5.122, 123, 314, 413**
- 25(4) **3.143, 171, 176, 5.195, 314–15, 351, 6.323–4**
- 26 **1.410, 526, 680 n. 120, 2.356, 3.8, 11, 35, 121–2, 130, 186, 4.19, 33–4, 40, 43, 51, 68–9, 5.124, 338, 400, 402–3, 6.355, 376**
- 27 **1.515, 3.35, 4.115–16, 6.446–7**
- 27(1) **4.338 n. 12**
- 28(2) **3.168, 171–2**
- 32(2) **3.168**
- 36 **1.336, 645, 4.19, 80, 5.14, 302, 6.75**
- 36(1) **1.298**
- 36(2) **3.168, 172, 184, 4.17 n. 17, 5.124, 6.512, 7.517**
- 36(3) **1.298, 309, 4.125, 330, 348 n. 36, 5.22, 110, 130, 186, 200, 396, 420, 6.158, 165, 242, 311, 314, 7.495, 516**
- 37 **4.124–5, 5.110**

ICSID Convention (1965) by Article, *cont.*

- 37(2)(a) 2.336, 6.90  
 37(2)(b) 1.298, 5.15, 47, 72, 187, 201, 302, 397, 420, 6.11, 28, 158, 165–6, 311  
 38 1.298, 310, 5.48, 72, 303, 397, 421, 6.90, 158, 166, 7.495  
 39 2.184, 290–2, 6.158, 159, 166–7  
 40(1) 1.298  
 41 1.300, 4.127–9, 6.375  
 41(1) 1.391  
 41(2) 2.295–6, 3.168, 5.187, 337, 398, 422, 6.75, 130  
 42 1.514, 2.58–9, 4.356–7, 6.75, 130, 7.513  
 42(1) 1.349, 452, 515, 561–2, 677 n. 113, 2.117–26, 3.64, 206–7, 208, 242, 322, 4.19–20, 86–7, 297–9, 5.9, 82, 137, 169–71, 6.32–4, 111–12, 121, 135–9, 295  
 42(3) 1.349, 516  
 43 6.144–5  
 43(a) 5.337  
 44 3.184, 4.19–20, 5.158, 486, 6.13, 242  
 45 1.341, 342, 343, 2.355–7, 6.15, 17  
 45(1) 6.17, 21  
 46 6.375, 514–15, 7.517, 518–19  
 47 1.410, 3.8, 4.19–20, 5.338, 393, 6.375, 376, 377–82, 386  
 48 6.375  
 48(3) 1.514, 517–18, 520, 605, 2.137, 143, 4.87–8, 96–8, 106–8, 5.265, 6.145, 150  
 48(5) 1.520  
 49 4.19–20, 84, 5.181, 6.305  
 49(1) 4.81  
 49(2) 1.517, 518–19, 638, 4.88, 5.441–2, 6.146, 150, 304  
 50 4.84, 6.146  
 51 4.84  
 52 1.514, 549, 2.95, 3.193, 4.84, 111, 6.134, 340–1, 359  
 52(1) 1.514, 519, 552, 2.162, 4.84–5, 86, 5.265, 6.134, 340–1, 359  
 52(1)(a) 6.359  
 52(1)(b) 1.514, 515, 518, 559, 2.97–117, 4.85–6, 6.135–6, 340–71  
 52(1)(d) 1.514, 518, 2.97, 4.85–6, 5.265, 6.142, 362  
 52(1)(e) 1.514, 516, 517–18, 519, 520, 521, 2.138–9, 140, 158, 4.96, 5.265, 6.145–7, 358, 359  
 52(2) 1.521, 6.134, 340  
 52(3) 1.512, 518, 2.95, 151–2, 162, 4.83, 85, 6.130, 330, 358, 359  
 52(4) 6.331, 333–4, 341–2  
 52(5) 1.512, 4.83–4, 109, 111, 6.130–1  
 52(6) 1.552, 560, 566, 2.162, 4.109, 110  
 53 4.17, 84, 112, 126, 6.331  
 53(3) 1.552  
 53(4) 6.331  
 54 1.370, 371, 2.231, 340, 387–8, 4.19 n. 19, 5.146  
 54(1) 1.515, 4.83, 112  
 54(2) 4.83  
 55 1.371, 2.340, 341, 388, 4.115–16  
 55(3) 1.566  
 56 6.330–1  
 57 6.166–7, 331, 336–9, 341

- ICSID Convention (1965) by Article, *cont.*  
 58 **6.331**  
 61 **5.508**  
 61(2) **1.294, 508, 2.378, 4.109–10, 351–2**  
 62 **1.310–11, 4.125, 7.7**  
 62(2) **1.329**  
 63 **1.310–11**  
 63(a) **4.125**  
 63(b) **4.125**  
 64 **4.115–16, 5.383**  
 68(2) **1.303**
- ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation. *See also* arbitration clause/agreement, interpretation; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), interpretation; treaty interpretation
- absence of definitions **6.84–5, 317, 439–40, 442–4**
- aids
- Arbitration Rules **3.8**
  - BITs **5.411**
  - IBRD Report (Executive Directors) **1.303, 304, 5.190, 383–4, 6.28, 29**
  - Multilateral Investment Guarantee Agency (MIGA), Convention establishing (1985) **5.193**
  - subsequent practice, adoption of Arbitration Rules **6.334**
  - travaux préparatoires*. *See* ICSID Convention (1965), *travaux préparatoires*
- applicable law, Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969) **5.190**
- guidelines
- article as a whole **1.518**
  - balance of objectives **2.97**
  - consistency **6.333–4**
  - context **2.118**
  - effectiveness **2.120**
  - full effect **4.85**
  - good faith **1.394**
  - object and purpose **1.493, 550, 3.8, 11, 4.85, 6.333–4**
  - pacta sunt servanda* **1.394**
  - parties' intention **1.394, 398, 6.333–4**
  - principles of international law **2.120**
  - teleological **1.665**
- multilingual nature **1.418, 514, 549**
- examination of alternative versions **2.151**
- phrases
- 'any claim'/'the claim' distinguished **1.566–7**
  - 'by appointment of the parties' **2.336**
  - 'Contracting State'
    - absence of definition **6.407**
    - Hong Kong **3.120, 185**
  - 'foreign interests' **2.182**
  - 'investment' **1.303, 2.219, 4.124, 125, 6.412–15, 7.504–6**
  - 'investment dispute' **1.303, 2.219, 5.375–6, 386, 6.360, 7.57–61**
  - 'juridical person which has the nationality of the Contracting State party to the dispute'
    - 2.181, 5.23–5, 339–40**

- ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation, *cont.*  
 ‘legal dispute arising directly out of investment’. *See* legal dispute arising directly out of investment  
 ‘national of a Contracting State’ 1.664. *See also* national of another Contracting State  
 ‘not manifestly outside the jurisdiction of the Centre’ 1.391  
 ‘questions’ 2.143–4, 151, 153, 5.264–6  
 ‘remedy’ 4.33–4, 43, 69  
     attachment proceedings 4.33–4, 40  
 ‘State’ 2.151, 156
- ICSID Model Clauses of Consent to Jurisdiction (1993) 1.672 n. 94, 4.338  
 text 4.357–70
- ICSID Rules (Arbitration) 1.63, 157. *See also* Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration); Administrative and Financial Regulations; ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article; UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules
- 1(3) 6.158–9, 166–7  
 2 1.298, 5.485  
 2(1)(a) 6.11  
 2(3) 6.11  
 3 3.113, 7.495  
 3(1)(a) 5.15–16  
 3(1)(a)(i) 3.113  
 4 1.198, 305, 310, 337, 2.176, 3.113, 5.48, 72, 421, 6.11–12, 158, 166  
 4(1) 5.16  
 4(4) 5.16  
 5 5.5, 486, 6.159, 167  
 5(1) 4.251  
 5(2) 7.180  
 6 1.310, 2.175, 192, 4.251, 5.5, 303, 6.131, 330, 335  
 6(1) 1.337, 2.10, 3.113, 5.16, 337, 397, 421, 486, 6.12, 158, 166, 7.495  
 6(2) 5.5, 486  
 8 1.299, 6.159, 167  
 9 1.389, 6.167, 331, 332–3  
 9(3) 6.331  
 10(2) 2.176, 195  
 11 2.176, 195  
 12 6.375, 377  
 13 1.299, 5.6  
 13(1) 4.331, 5.158, 303, 6.12, 16, 244, 7.180  
 14 1.311, 338  
 14(2) 4.332, 333, 6.13  
 15 6.375  
 15(1) 1.337  
 16(2) 1.311, 6.13  
 17 4.332, 333  
 19 1.341, 5.423, 6.169, 375  
 20 1.311, 2.11, 3.113, 4.110, 6.13  
 21(2) 6.13–14  
 25 1.311, 337, 338, 344

ICSID Rules (Arbitration), *cont.*

- 26 **2.128**
- 26(1) **6.13**
- 27 **2.278, 5.498–9**
- 28 **5.215–16, 6.375**
- 28(2) **5.10**
- 29 **4.348 n. 36**
- 30 **1.311, 337, 341**
- 31 **5.517**
- 31(1) **4.331**
- 32(3) **5.188, 398, 422, 7.497**
- 33 **6.169**
- 33–7 **5.84**
- 34 **1.532, 5.501, 6.143, 169, 7.187, 202**
- 34(1) **5.84–6, 7.192**
- 34(2) **5.337, 6.144–5**
- 34(2)(a) **5.423, 6.169–70**
- 35 **5.85**
- 36(a) **5.85**
- 38 **1.311, 342, 344, 2.195, 4.329, 5.71, 78, 419, 6.146, 164**
- 38(1) **2.12, 5.78, 425, 6.92–3, 171, 7.187**
- 38(2) **2.12, 5.78, 425, 6.171**
- 38(3) **5.281**
- 39 **1.655 n. 28, 2.195, 3.8, 35, 4.41, 52, 5.338, 6.375, 376, 378, 387, 393–7**  
     amendment (1984) **4.52**  
     note to 1968 Rule 39 **6.382, 391–2**
- 39(1) **5.393–5**
- 39(2) **6.378**
- 39(3) **6.380**
- 39(4) **6.384**
- 39(5) **5.394 n. 1**
- 40 **1.344, 564, 566, 3.223, 6.518–19, 7.186, 517**  
     Note B **6.515 n. 151, 7.518–19**
- 40(1) **1.362**
- 40(2) **1.362, 564, 7.520**
- 41 **1.300, 6.168**
- 41(1) **5.48, 72–3, 159**
- 41(2) **5.159**
- 41(3) **1.338–9, 2.177, 5.6, 48, 73, 187, 304, 337, 398, 422, 486, 489, 7.182, 496**
- 41(4) **4.348 n. 36, 5.62, 199, 418, 423, 6.162, 169**
- 41(5) **5.9, 151**
- 42 **1.341, 342, 2.355–7, 6.15, 21, 28**
- 42(1) **7.191**
- 42(2) **6.15, 17**
- 42(3) **6.15, 16**
- 42(4) **6.17**
- 43 **5.8, 6.15–16, 17, 50**
- 43(2) **5.205**
- 46 **2.135–6, 4.68**
- 47 **2.378, 3.162, 5.71, 418, 508, 6.164**

ICSID Rules (Arbitration), *cont.*

- 47(1) 5.180  
 47(1)(a)–(g) 5.442  
 47(1)(j) 2.162, 4.351, 7.206–7  
 48 5.440  
 49 1.519, 638, 2.382, 5.440, 6.304  
 49(1) 5.180  
 49(1)(d) 5.440, 442  
 49(2) 5.180, 440, 6.305  
 49(3) 5.180, 440  
 49(4) 5.180  
 50 1.419, 521, 522, 3.193  
 50(1)(c) 1.521, 522, 6.134  
 50(2) 6.341  
 52(2) 6.341  
 52(3) 6.341  
 53 2.162, 6.333–4, 341  
 53 (1968 Arbitration Rules) 6.333–4  
 54 6.131  
 54(2) 1.512  
 54(3) 4.109  
 54(4) 4.112  
 54(5) 4.111  
 55(3) 1.567, 4.109  
 60 1.344  
 61 1.633  
 adoption as ‘subsequent practice’ 6.334  
 Notes, relevance 1.655 n. 28, 660 n. 53  
 place of arbitration, ICSID headquarters 4.16–17  
 ‘recommend’/‘order’ 5.394, 6.381
- ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84) 1.119, 181, 2.405. *See also* Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration); Administrative and Financial Regulations; ICSID Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article
- 5 2.406  
 30 2.409  
 30(2) 3.168  
 31 2.409  
 32 2.409  
 41(2) 3.168
- ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article. *See also* Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration); Administrative and Financial Regulations; ICSID Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for
- 1 1.298, 337  
 2 1.337, 659, 665 n. 71, 5.5, 130–6, 485  
 2(1)(a) 5.131–2, 151  
 2(1)(b) 5.132, 151  
 2(1)(c) 5.132, 133, 151  
 2(1)(d) 5.151  
 2(1)(d)(ii) 4.337 n. 9

- ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), *cont.*  
 2(1)(d)(iii) 4.337 n. 9, 5.133–4  
 2(1)(e) 1.522, 7.517  
 2d(iii) 5.136  
 4, 1.337, 4.330  
 5 5.186, 200, 396, 420, 7.495  
 5(1)(a) 6.157, 164–5  
 5(1)(b) 6.157, 164–5  
 5(2) 5.110, 6.165  
 6 5.5, 485  
 6(1) 1.298, 645, 6.75  
 6(1)(a) 6.242  
 7 5.186, 200, 396, 420, 6.15, 158, 7.495  
 7(a) 6.242  
 21(1)(d) 1.663 n. 63
- ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for 1.51, 153, 2.300–1. *See also* ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings) by Article  
 correlation with content of letters preceding request, need for 7.514–15  
 incompetent or unauthorized 5.6–7, 9  
 as memorial on the merits 5.203, 204  
 refusal 2.400–1  
   review 2.400–1  
 required information  
   details of consent 5.130, 132–3. *See also* consent to ICSID jurisdiction  
   identity of parties 5.130, 6.512  
   issues in dispute 5.130, 6.512, 7.515  
   nationality of party 5.133–6  
 withdrawal of ‘reliance upon’ alleged authorization 5.8–9
- ILC. *See* International Law Commission (ILC)
- individual. *See* international law, individual
- Indonesia  
 administrative act, procedural irregularities, effect 1.597–9  
 administrative law  
   materiality 1.537  
   proportionality 1.537  
 Bank Indonesia, role 1.592–3  
 contract, definition 1.466  
 damages 1.499, 611, 616  
   mitigation 1.610  
 due process 1.449, 611, 616  
 expropriation/nationalization  
   lawfulness, requirements  
     compensation. *See* expropriation/nationalization, compensation *below*  
     legislation 1.478, 585  
     public interest/purpose 1.467  
 expropriation/nationalization, compensation  
   binding arbitration to determine 1.455  
   need for 1.455  
 foreign investment 1.504. *See also* investment licence  
 foreign capital, loans, whether 1.420



Indonesia, *cont.*

- foreign and national enterprises defined 1.482
- foreign personnel costs 1.420
- incentives 1.419–20
  - withdrawal 1.419–20
- profits, government to determine 1.423
- tax exemption 1.506–7
- transfer of funds out of Indonesia in currency of original investment 1.540
  - accrued profits 1.420, 488
  - compensation in case of nationalization 1.420
  - costs as determined by government 1.420
  - depreciation of capital assets 1.420
- law of
  - BKPM Chairman's Decree 01/1977 1.470, 477, 490, 528–9
  - Civil Code
    - Art. 1233 1.462
    - Art. 1234 1.462
    - Art. 1246 1.499, 611, 616
    - Art. 1250 1.506
    - Art. 1313 1.462
    - Art. 1338 1.491
    - Art. 1365 1.491, 529, 534, 540, 611
  - Corporation Tax Ordinance 1925/1970 1.507
  - Decree 63/1969 1.470, 476, 478, 490, 507, 532, 540, 586, 608–9
  - Decree 21/1973 (Principal Rules of Capital Investment Procedure) 1.476–7, 478
  - Decree 54/1977 1.401, 478, 490, 532
  - Law 1/1967 (Foreign Capital Investment Law) 1.419–20, 481, 586, 592–3
    - Preamble 1.401
    - Art. 1 1.482
    - Art. 2 1.484, 485, 486, 535–6
    - Art. 21 1.399, 477–8, 525, 527, 534
    - Art. 22 1.467
    - Art. 23 1.399
  - Bank of Indonesia role 1.592–3
  - Tax Law on Interest, Dividend and Royalty 1959/1970 1.507
- proportionality
  - administrative law 1.537
  - foreign and national enterprises defined 1.482
- State contract, protection of private party 1.471–3
- State responsibility, act of State agency 1.530–1
- Institute of International Law (*Institut de droit international*)
  - Rules of Arbitration between Nations (1975), Art. 15 4.272–3
  - State responsibility 5.40
- Institution Rules. *See* ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings)
- intangibility clause. *See also* stabilization clause
  - definition 6.26–7
- Inter-American Convention on International Commercial Law and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1975) (Panama Convention). *See* arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, Inter-American Convention on International Commercial Law and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1975) (Panama Convention)

- interest 1.361–2, 2.251–4
  - advances in respect of services to be rendered 2.269
  - applicable law
    - choice of law clause 3.242–3
    - discretion of tribunal 6.140–1
    - domestic law of Contracting State 1.361, 506, 2.252, 3.241, 242
    - international law 7.168, 206
    - NAFTA 7.168
    - need to observe 4.107
  - calculation
    - currency of payment 1.329
    - discussion of method, need for 6.144
    - discussion of rate and dates, need for 6.149–50
    - disputed 1.329
    - recalculation following annulment of award 5.267–8
  - capitalization 3.33, 43
    - on compensation/damages 4.294–5, 5.234
  - compound 1.242–3, 5.234, 438, 6.144, 7.168
    - in case of failure to pay promptly 7.401
    - exclusion 3.241–2
    - expropriation/nationalization and 7.206
    - justification for 5.176–8, 6.126–7
  - on costs 1.366, 6.51, 7.172
  - currency of payment 1.329, 4.107, 5.206
  - date of commencement 1.506, 2.276
    - date of award 3.242, 330, 4.77, 5.438
    - date of maturity of promissory note 5.203, 204, 205, 206
    - date of request for arbitration 1.506, 4.294–5
    - date of wrong 1.506, 3.241, 243–4, 5.234, 7.206, 401
    - discretionary 2.253–4
  - date of termination 2.276
    - 40 days from award 5.234
    - date of payment of award 3.244, 5.204, 205, 206–7, 235, 438, 7.402
  - discretion 6.149
  - exceptio non adimpleti contractus*, effect on 2.71–2
  - interest on 3.33, 43
  - market value changes and 6.140–1
  - penal 5.206
  - post-judgment 2.333, 379
    - compensatory interest distinguished 3.244
    - delay in compliance as basis 2.253
    - loss, need for 2.253
  - prejudgment
    - admissibility 4.107
    - prejudgment damage as basis 2.253–4
  - principal, not to exceed 3.241–2
  - rate
    - 5 per cent 7.168
    - 6 per cent 7.206
    - 9 per cent 4.77

interest, *cont.*

- 10 per cent 4.293–5
- bad faith and 1.328
- currency of contract, relevance 4.107
- discretionary 2.253–4
- ex aequo et bono* 1.361
- expropriation/nationalization, breach of contract distinguished 3.242, 243, 316–17
- fixed 1.327–8
- general principle of international law 4.294–5
- international law standard 7.206
- LIBOR 5.204, 438
- lowest market 1.328, 329
- Mexican Federal Treasury Certificates rate 7.402
- provision in relevant financial instrument 5.203, 204, 205, 206
- reasonable commercial 6.45
- reasonable rate, *Alabama* 4.294
- US inter-bank rate 3.30, 32
- res judicata* 1.557–8, 628
- restitutio in integrum* and 5.234
- simple 1.628, 3.242, 5.76, 7.401
- statutory limits, means of avoiding 6.140
- suspension, non-compliance with award 3.30–1, 43
- interim measures. *See* provisional measures
- International Bank for Reconstruction and Development. *See* ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation, aids, IBRD Report (Executive Directors)
- International Court of Justice (ICJ)
  - admissibility 7.266–7
  - amicus curiae* 7.233
  - prima facie jurisdiction, *Case Concerning Oil Platforms (Iran v. USA)* 7.263–5
  - Rules of Procedure, 79(1) (admissibility: objection to) 7.266–7
- International Court of Justice (ICJ) Statute
  - as applicable law, procedure 6.22
  - Art. 38 (sources) 7.153, 159
  - Art. 41 (provisional measures) 6.377–8, 380
    - finality/binding effect 6.381
  - Art. 62 (third party intervention) 7.233
- International Covenant on Economic, Social and Cultural Rights (1966) 6.41
- international development law
  - UN Development Decade (Resolution 1710 (XVI)) 3.254–5
  - UN Resolution 1803 (XVII) 3.255
- international law
  - as applicable law. *See* applicable law, international law
  - breach
    - domestic law as defence 6.388
    - State immunity, relevance 4.115–16
  - domestic law and. *See* in relation to domestic law *below*
  - general principles. *See* general principles of international law
  - individual. *See also* diplomatic protection
    - evolution of status 6.222, 7.485, 503–4
    - right to sue own State internationally 1.661–2

- international law, *cont.*  
   rights under domestic law, effect on 7.485  
 in relation to domestic law  
   complementarity 6.25, 33–4  
   incorporation 6.34  
   independence of two systems 6.34  
   *lacunae* 1.323–4, 515, 580, 3.207, 321–2, 325–6, 6.138  
   primacy in case of conflict 3.68–9, 73, 5.170, 6.34, 121, 138–9  
   as regulator 2.358–9  
   as supplement 1.323–4  
 sources. *See also* customary international law; general principles of international law;  
   general principles of law; treaties  
   arbitral and judicial decisions 4.39, 278, 306, 312–14, 480, 5.82  
   as subsidiary source 6.321–2  
   writings of publicists 2.312–14, 4.39, 278, 280–2, 5.82, 6.321–2  
   expert opinion distinguished 6.321–2  
 International Law Commission (ILC)  
   Diplomatic Protection, Preliminary Report (1998) 7.503  
   State Responsibility, Draft Articles on (1961), competition rules, absence from 7.308  
   State Responsibility, Draft Articles on (1977)  
     conduct of territorial government entity 5.226  
     customary international law, whether 1.600  
     damages for unlawful act 1.600  
     federal State 5.313  
     international tribunal, primacy 5.402 n. 5  
     State entity, classification as 5.414  
   State Responsibility, [Draft] Articles on (2001)  
     act of judicial authorities 7.439, 517  
     acts of private persons 6.221–2  
     attribution, appropriateness of term 6.346 n. 17  
     breach of treaty  
       breach of contract distinguished 6.365–6  
       obligation in force at time of alleged breach, limitation to 6.208  
     composite/individual acts 7.416–17  
     continuing wrongful act 6.206  
     exhaustion of local remedies 7.470–1  
     federal State 6.522  
     *ultra vires* act 6.532  
   Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties, Draft Articles, Commentary on, Art. 31(1)  
     [previously Art. 27(1)] 7.259  
 international wrong, restrictive approach to classification as 7.490–1  
 intervention  
   *accessoire ou conservatoire* 3.184  
   *principal ou agressive* 3.184  
   request for to be treated as request for arbitration 3.184  
 investment. *See* foreign investment; investment licence; protection and security of invest-  
   ment, State responsibility  
 ‘investment dispute’  
   ICSID Convention (1965) 1.303, 2.219, 5.375–6, 386, 6.360  
   NAFTA (1992) 7.57–61

- 'investment dispute', *cont.*  
 absence of definition 7.58–9  
 dispute about measures 'primarily aimed at' investors of another Party, whether  
     7.58  
 trade in goods, applicability to 7.58, 60–1, 62
- investment licence. *See also* concession; joint venture agreement; State contract  
 acquired rights 1.493–5  
 applicable law 1.476  
     general principles of law 1.461–3  
 assignment of interest 1.668–76  
     estoppel and 1.480  
     knowledge of 1.479–80  
     permissibility, written approval 1.476, 479  
     sub-contract distinguished 1.479  
     waiver of right to object 1.480
- incentives 1.419–20  
     withdrawal 1.507
- investment. *See* foreign investment  
 nature of relationship  
     agreement 1.468  
     concession contract compared 1.492–3, 500  
     contract distinguished 1.467–8, 6.27  
     private law contract distinguished 1.467, 478, 489, 490–1, 498
- revocation. *See* withdrawal *below*
- termination. *See* withdrawal *below*
- withdrawal  
 applicable law, domestic law of Contracting State 1.490–1  
 breach of contract distinguished 1.489, 490  
     *pacta sunt servanda* 1.491  
 compensation 1.468, 490  
 damages. *See* damages, for, withdrawal of investment licence  
 grounds  
     assignment of interest 1.475, 586  
     bad faith of non-State party 1.594–7  
     estoppel 1.606  
     formalism, relevance 6.295–6, 298–9  
     insufficiency of investment 1.481–9, 586  
     international law 1.491–4  
     material failure, need for 1.480, 484, 485, 489, 490  
     misrepresentation/failure to provide information 6.295–9  
     non-fulfilment of obligations. *See* non-fulfilment of obligations *below*  
     public interest/purpose 1.468, 490, 499  
     remedied 1.481
- irregularities by State not amounting to breach of legislation or BIT, relevance  
     6.297
- nationalization, whether 1.468, 478  
 nature of relationship as basis of right 1.470  
 non-fulfilment of obligations 1.468, 478–9  
 procedure  
     due process, right to 1.472–4, 489, 490, 491, 529, 588, 6.297–9

- investment licence, *cont.*
  - need to respect 1.467, 469–74, 530
  - notice, need for. *See* warnings, need for *below*
  - tainted background 1.588–93, 594, 598, 605–6
  - warnings, need for 1.470–4, 489, 490, 528–9
- rectification, possibility of 1.489
- retroactive 1.470
- revocation 1.480, 526–7, 539, 541
- State responsibility 1.490–4
- unlawful
  - procedural irregularities. *See* procedure *above*
  - under domestic law 1.597–9
  - under international law 1.599–604
- ‘investor’ 5.286, 6.212, 353, 7.59. *See also* ‘foreign investment’, ‘foreign investor’
- ‘legal persons constituted in accordance with law of Contracting Party’ 7.193
- Iran–US Claims Tribunal
  - amicus curiae* 7.232–3
  - individual, standing 7.503–4
- Iran–US Treaty of Amity (1955), Art. II(4) 4.304–5
- Islamic law, contract, *pacta sunt servanda* 1.492
- Italy, contract, definition 1.462
- Italy–Morocco BIT (1990)
  - Art. 1 (‘investment’)
    - applicable law under 6.411
    - legality of investment as key factor 6.411–12
  - Art. 1(c) (realised debts and contractual rights having a monetary value) 6.409–12
  - Art. 1(e) (right of a monetary character conferred by law or contract conforming to law in force) 6.409–12
  - Art. 1(g) (approval by relevant authority) 6.412
  - Art. 8(0) (dispute settlement)
    - applicability
      - contract 6.415
      - State agency with separate legal personality 6.415
    - text 6.403
  - Art. 8(1) (amicable settlement) 6.404–5
    - evidence of good faith attempt to settle amicably 6.404
  - Art. 8(2) (6 months rule) 6.402, 404–6
  - Art. 8(2)(c), as unilateral consent 6.406
- entry into force 6.401
  - implementation prior to 6.401
- Ivory Coast
  - law of
    - Civil Code
      - Art. 1832 1.288
      - Art. 1865 1.294
      - Art. 1865(5) 1.291
      - Art. 1869 1.291
      - Art. 1872 1.294
    - Companies Act 1867 (France), Art. 40 1.292

## J

- joint venture agreement. *See also* concession; contract; foreign investment; investment licence; State contract  
 as *accord cadre* 2.18  
 annulment. *See* repudiation *below*  
 applicable law  
   agreement supplemented by domestic law of Contracting State 4.94–5  
   domestic law of Contracting State 4.94–5  
 breach  
   bad faith 4.73  
   damages 1.292, 4.73–6  
   prevention of performance 4.73  
 enforceability  
   burden of proof 1.193, 208, 4.197–8, 212–13  
   subsequent legislation 4.197–243  
 fiduciary duty 4.168–77  
   breach, damage, need for 4.177  
   government's obligation to explain situation 4.172–7  
 frustration  
   changed commercial circumstances 4.71  
   default of parties 4.189–97  
     legislation 4.189–97  
     police power 4.191–2  
   uncertainty of contract 4.185–97  
     arbitration clause, relevance 4.194–6  
 joint-stock company. *See* joint-stock company  
 modification  
   consent of other party, need for 1.292  
   justification, economic conditions 1.292  
   provision for in agreement, minor adjustments 1.291  
   unilateral. *See* consent of other party, need for *above*  
 obligations  
   disclosure 2.27–30, 59–61, 78–81, 4.181  
   to assist in advancement of project 2.244  
   to engage in cooperation and discussion 4.168–77, 188, 193–4  
 as partnership agreement 1.288  
   effect on rights in joint-stock company to be established 1.288  
 renunciation. *See* repudiation *below*  
 repudiation  
   bad faith, whether 1.291  
   change of terms of operation, admissibility 1.292  
   evidence of  
     decision not to pursue suggestions for modification 1.293  
     non-acceptance of request for modification 1.292  
   failure to take action on alleged breach, effect 1.288–9  
   grounds  
     delay in establishing joint-stock company 1.288–9  
     fault 1.288  
     lack of diligence 1.288

- joint venture agreement, *cont.*
  - obligations under agreement, effect on
    - damages for non-performance 1.192
    - right of repudiating party to demand performance 1.292
  - repudiating party, effect of 1.293
  - unilateral, size of obligations, relevance 1.291–2
  - withdrawal, unequivocal, need to be 1.292
- separability 1.292
- termination as expropriation 5.99–102
- validity
  - coercion
    - language problems 4.71
    - party's understanding of objectives 4.71
  - misrepresentation 4.71
- joint-stock company. *See also* corporation
  - delay in setting up 1.288–9
  - dissolution 1.293
    - division of property 1.294
  - joint decision 1.293
    - restoration of equality of contributions and 1.294
  - voting rights, joint venture agreement and 1.288
- judgment. *See* arbitral award
- judicial act as 'measure' 7.431–6. *See also* State responsibility, acts and omissions, judicial authorities
  - Azinian* 7.433–4
  - Bouchereau* (ECR) 7.432
  - Fisheries Jurisdiction* Case (ICJ) 7.432
  - NAFTA objectives and 7.433
  - Oil Fields of Texas Inc. v. NIOC* 7.432–3
  - in private litigation 7.434–5
- judicial admission, effect 1.350
- judicial review of arbitral award. *See* arbitral award, review by domestic courts
- juridical person 2.181, 5.23–5. *See also* nationality (juridical person)
  - State-owned corporation 5.339–40
- jurisdiction (ICSID) 1.299–304, 339–41, 389–409, 473–4. *See also* arbitration
  - clause/agreement, ICSID jurisdiction, consent to; jurisdiction (NAFTA); legal dispute arising directly out of investment; national of another Contracting State; national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as; State immunity from jurisdiction
  - absence of subject-matter or personal jurisdiction
    - alternative remedies and 6.322–3, 326
    - effect on underlying claim 6.558
    - as ground for annulment of award 1.527–8, 2.98, 105
    - remedial absence 6.558
  - ad hoc approach 5.364
  - admissibility distinguished 1.673, 6.202–3, 7.502
  - annulment, waiver of objection 1.528
  - anticipated breach 5.223–4
  - applicable law
    - BIT 5.22, 7.513



- jurisdiction (ICSID), *cont.*
- domestic law of Contracting State 3.140–3, 177, 7.513
  - ICSID Convention 3.155, 5.22, 344, 6.314, 7.513
  - ICSID Rules (Arbitration) 5.22
  - international law 3.141–2, 6.314
  - merits distinguished 4.297–8, 7.513
  - parties' right to choose 7.513
  - requirement to apply 4.318. *See also* arbitral award, annulment, grounds, failure to apply applicable law; State immunity from jurisdiction
  - basis. *See also* arbitration clause/agreement, ICSID jurisdiction, consent to
    - BIT 3.313–14, 5.310, 372–83
    - breach 5.313–14, 6.345
    - doubtful status of BIT and 5.345
  - consent. *See* consent to ICSID jurisdiction; consent to NAFTA arbitral tribunal jurisdiction
  - ICSID Convention 1.391, 2.300–1, 5.310
  - limitation 5.82
  - nature of claim 1.299
  - nature of relief 1.299
  - burden of proof, claimant 3.57
  - in case of request by incompetent or unauthorized party 5.6–7, 9
  - of 'Centre' 3.169
  - challenge. *See* objection to *below*
  - claim turning on statutory interpretation 4.134–9
  - compétence de la compétence*. *See* competence/duty of tribunal to determine *below*
  - competence of enforcement authority to determine 4.50
  - competence/duty of tribunal to determine 1.391, 2.103–4, 3.57, 85, 152–5, 4.128, 133, 5.22, 6.161
  - decisions by other courts in same matter, relevance 3.144–5
  - ex proprio motu* 1.300, 5.28, 159, 192, 6.321
  - matter *sub judice* in another forum 3.129
  - non-appearance of party and 6.17
  - parties' interpretation of unilateral consent, relevance 3.142, 158
  - reviewable, whether 3.85–6
  - 'conciliation or arbitration', need for distinction 3.156, 169–70, 171–2, 185–6
  - concurrent 3.129
    - absence of rule governing 3.129
    - as independent processes 7.512
    - stay of proceedings pending decision
      - comity 3.129
      - discretion 3.129
  - consent. *See* consent to ICSID jurisdiction
  - contractual jurisdiction and taking account of terms of contract distinguished 6.368
  - counterclaim 2.18
  - critical date 6.26, 7.517
  - designation of subdivision or agency, need for. *See* constituent subdivision or agency as party to proceedings, designation
  - equitable principles 1.516–17
  - equity 1.516–17
    - improper resort to as ground for annulment 1.516

- jurisdiction (ICSID), *cont.*
- estoppel 1.406–8, 2.17. *See also* estoppel
    - admissibility of evidence distinguished 1.407, 408
  - ex aequo et bono*. *See ex aequo et bono*
  - exclusion
    - appeal against application of domestic law 7.203–4
    - attachment proceedings 4.33–4, 40, 51
    - in case of provision for ICC arbitration 5.88
    - choice of law clause as 5.315 n. 19, 6.345, 351–2, 360–1
    - identity of cause of action, need for 1.340, 449, 6.291–2
      - bankruptcy/liquidation, whether 6.162, 268
      - as improper constraint on right of access to courts 4.133
    - identity of object, need for 1.340, 409
    - identity of parties, need for 1.340, 409, 453, 6.291–2
      - waiver 4.43–4
    - settlement out of court 1.342–3
    - sub-contract 2.264, 326–7
      - indemnification for loss under 2.264
  - exclusion of class of dispute 5.195
    - claims based on actions of political subdivision 5.314–15
    - financial threshold 4.124, 130, 141
      - prior consent to arbitrate and 1.304
  - exclusive remedy rule. *See* exclusive remedy rule
  - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies. *See* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies
  - forum. *See* forum
  - interim measures. *See* provisional measures
  - joint-stock company
    - dissolution 1.294
    - liquidation 1.294
  - limitations on. *See* waiver of limitations on *below*
  - merits
    - distinguished 1.300, 404, 5.27, 6.85–8, 168
      - res judicata* and 6.555–6, 560–2
    - joinder 2.189, 5.61–2, 69, 300, 6.245
    - limitation of initial memorial to jurisdiction, effect 6.159, 167–8
    - suspension 1.341
  - nexus
    - applicable law 4.39
    - benefit from acts in forum State 4.26
    - commercial acts, relevance 4.31
    - direct and foreseeable result of conduct outside territory 3.29–31
    - domicile of party to agreement 4.39–40
    - place of performance 4.39
    - State contract 4.39
      - ‘substantial contact with the United States’, minimum contacts distinguished 4.27–8
    - ‘not manifestly outside the jurisdiction of the Centre’ 1.391, 5.302, 6.314, 321
  - objection to 5.358–66
    - early submission, need for 5.159
    - failure to consider 3.252

- jurisdiction (ICSID), *cont.*  
 reservation of right of 6.11, 28  
 stay of proceedings and 5.480, 486  
 validity 5.486  
 waiver 1.528, 5.498–9  
 withdrawal 4.164, 6.87, 91
- offer  
 legislation as 3.170–1, 178, 182, 185  
 promotional literature as 3.169, 177–82
- personal 1.392–404, 5.385. *See also* proper party  
 attribution to State of acts of agent  
 authorization by State, need for 4.24–7  
 direct link, need for 4.26–7  
 due process requirement 4.22–4  
 State immunity exception distinguished 4.23, 26 n. 32
- as preliminary issue 1.299, 341, 5.399
- private international law principles 1.677–8
- ratione materiae*. *See* subject-matter *below*; legal dispute arising directly out of investment
- ratione personae*. *See* personal *above*
- reviewable, whether 3.85–6, 98
- subject-matter 2.14, 17. *See also* legal dispute arising directly out of investment  
 action between contracting State and national of another party 2.388  
 Art. 25 provisions as enlargement of 5.314–15  
 dependence on personal jurisdiction (ICSID) 4.15  
 State immunity from jurisdiction, relevance 4.15
- subsidiary company 2.353–4, 6.141–2
- subsidiary contract 1.677–81, 2.259
- waiver of limitations on 4.342–3  
 ICC Court of Arbitration 4.343 n. 23
- waiver of other remedies 3.121–2, 4.43, 50
- waiver of right to  
 domestic court proceedings as 1.409, 5.301  
 implied 2.115
- waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings. *See* waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings
- jurisdiction (NAFTA). *See also* standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117); waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings  
 admissibility distinguished 5.478–80, 6.202–3, 557–8, 7.32, 258, 261, 262, 265–7  
*Ethyl* 5.479
- anticipated breach 5.223–4
- Article 1121 provisions 6.555–6
- breach of contract 5.287–8
- claims arising before entry into force of NAFTA 6.204, 206–10, 7.352, 353  
 continuing wrongful act 6.206, 7.340
- compétence de la compétence*. *See* competence/duty of tribunal to determine *below*
- competence distinguished 7.431
- competence/duty of tribunal to determine 7.57, 261, 296, 315
- concurrent 7.359–60
- consistency of domestic law with NAFTA 7.359–60
- damages and liability distinguished 7.36
- declaratory relief relating to issues to be determined at merits stage 7.362–3

- jurisdiction (NAFTA), *cont.*  
 exclusion of disputes relating to  
 appeals from domestic court decisions 7.450, 467  
 claims arising under domestic law 7.340, 352, 467  
 claims arising under general international law 7.340, 352  
 competition law (Article 1501) 7.294, 300–2, 304–11  
   national treatment (Article 1105) distinguished 7.310–11  
 cultural industries (Annex 2106) 7.311–12  
 issues of domestic law 7.382 n. 27  
 monopoly obligations under Article 1502(3)(a) 7.300, 303–4  
   except as failure to prevent breaches of obligations under Chapters 11A and 14 7.303–4  
 subsidies or grants (Article 1108(7)(b)) 7.312  
 taxation measures (Article 2103) 7.313, 369, 371–2, 382, 397. *See also* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part VII, Chapter 21, 2103  
   Articles 1105 and 1110 distinguished 7.369 n. 9  
 failure/expropriation of investment, relevance 6.211–12  
 investor-initiated actions, limitation to (Article 1116) 7.303  
 merits  
   distinguished 7.248, 256–7  
   joinder 6.187, 189, 7.35–6, 42, 256, 276–8  
   pre-emption, need to avoid 7.255, 259, 262  
 as preliminary issue 7.30, 259, 276, 427  
 presumption in favour of 5.464–5, 6.553  
 prima facie compliance with requirements, sufficiency 7.33  
 prima facie credibility of facts, sufficiency 7.263, 312–13  
 prima facie legal case 7.263–5, 296–7  
   *Case Concerning Oil Platforms (Iran v. USA)* 7.263–5, 296–7  
 procedural rules distinguished, *Ethyl* 5.480  
 provisional measures, attachment or enjoiner to apply measure, exclusion 7.46, 54  
 resort to domestic tribunal, effect 5.287  
 resubmission of claim after rectification of jurisdictional defect 6.555–6, 7.257. *See also*  
   waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA: Article 1121), invalidity, whether precluding resubmission of same claim with valid waiver  
 review of decisions of domestic courts, exclusion 6.228, 532–3  
 State–State and investor–State proceedings distinguished 7.302–4  
 violation of Chapter 11, Part A obligation, need for 5.286–7  
*ius cogens*, UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1975) 3.258–9  
 just satisfaction proceedings, damages distinguished 1.601  
 justice, need for 2.277. *See also* equity

## L

- law as body of rules 2.121  
 legislation, interpretation  
   aids  
     comparable legislation 4.28 n. 40  
     in third country 4.201–4  
   context, legal 4.212–13

- Law of the Sea Convention (1982)  
 abuse of process 6.562  
 Art. 294(1) 6.562
- legal dispute arising directly out of investment 1.302–3, 404–5, 2.349–50, 3.119–20, 6.29, 440, 7.499. *See also* dispute
- continuing/parallel dispute 7.516–18, 520–1
- ‘directly’ 5.192, 352–3, 7.499
- claimant’s right to claim independently of ‘investment’ and 7.508–9  
*Fedax* 5.352, 7.505
- general measures not directly related to investment 7.499–501, 517–18
- incidental or additional claim 6.514–15, 7.518–19
- failure to challenge, effect 5.131
- ‘investment’. *See* foreign investment
- ‘legal’  
 conflict of interests. *See* conflict of rights or obligations, need for *below*
- conflict of rights or obligations, need for 5.189, 386, 6.29
- dispute over operation of investment contract 5.131, 6.29
- dispute requiring application of rules of law and legal solutions 5.23
- as objective requirement 6.413
- prima facie case, sufficiency at jurisdiction stage 6.85–8
- reparation for breach of legal obligation, determination of as 5.386
- taking or expropriation as 1.405
- tax fraud claim as 1.565
- tort distinguished 1.527–8
- withdrawal of banking licence 6.291
- legislation, extraterritorial effect  
 disclosure of information requirement 6.186–7
- losses resulting outside the territory 7.35–6
- proscription of acts outside the territory having direct effect within the territory 4.29–31
- legislation, interpretation  
 aids  
 arbitral and judicial decisions 5.82
- comparable legislation 4.28 n. 40
- context, long title 4.201
- implementing legislation 3.151
- international law 5.82–3, 93–4
- legislative history 3.157, 176, 177, 4.16–17, 28 n. 40
- promotional literature 3.160–1, 177–81
- long title 4.201–2
- promotional literature 3.160–1, 177–81
- treaty 4.128
- writings of publicists 5.82
- guidelines  
 clear meaning 4.28 n. 40
- effectiveness 3.174
- object and purpose 4.204, 210–12
- ordinary grammatical meaning 3.147
- statute as a whole 4.201–2
- presumption in favour of ICSID jurisdiction 5.68–9

- legislation, interpretation, *cont.*
  - responsibility, arbitral tribunal, public policy reasons against 4.134–9
  - translation
    - original language, primacy 3.147–8, 172–3
    - as text accepted by parties 5.65
- legislation, retroactive effect. *See also* retroactive effect, legislation consenting to jurisdiction
  - presumption against 5.68
- legitimate expectation, application of case law 6.531
- Liberia
  - contract, as property right 2.347–8
  - damages
    - loss suffered 2.372
    - lost profits 2.372
    - punitive 2.371–2
  - law of
    - Code of Laws 1956 2.367–9, 371–2
    - ‘residual law’ 2.367

## M

- Malaysia–Belgo–Luxembourg Intergovernmental Agreement (1979)
  - approved project requirement 5.497–508
  - interpretation
    - other treaties and 5.500–1
    - typographical error, relevance 5.501
  - investment in the territory requirement 5.491–6, 509
  - text (extracts) 5.488–9
- ‘measure’ 5.230, 242, 465–6, 7.33–5, 62
  - ‘adopted or maintained’ 7.33–5
    - act of State and 7.435–6
    - ratification by government and 7.435–6
  - ‘any law, regulation, procedure, requirement or practice’ (NAFTA 201) 7.431
  - ‘depriving of and restricting property’ 6.41–4
  - international agreement as 7.62
  - judicial act as 7.431–6. *See also* judicial act as ‘measure’
  - ‘law, regulation, precedential judicial decision, administrative ruling of general application and any procedure . . . regarding government procurement’ (NAFTA 1019(1)) 7.431–2
  - ‘relating to’ (*‘concernant’/‘relativas a’*) 7.61–2, 268–79
    - Myers v. Canada* 7.272
    - Pope and Talbot* 7.272
    - Statement of Implementation of NAFTA (Canada) 7.273
    - US—Gasoline (WT/DS2/AB/R) 7.273–4
  - settlement agreement in domestic court proceedings 7.484
  - settlement out of court between private parties 7.440
  - Softwood Lumber Agreement (1996) (Canada–USA), whether 7.119 n. 69
  - ‘tantamount to nationalization or expropriation’. *See* expropriation/nationalization, classification as, measure tantamount to
- MERCOSUR Protocols, investment 5.196

## Mexico

- aliens, residence, right of (*immigrado*) 7.332
- environmental protection measures
  - fair and equitable treatment under NAFTA, whether 5.226–9
  - responsibility for 5.226–9, 230, 244–5
- expropriation/nationalization
  - Ecological Decree (San Luis Potosi) (20 September 1997) 5.222–3, 231, 245, 256–7, 258, 259–60
  - tax measures (IEPS 1981) 7.366–79
- law of
  - Ecological Decree (San Luis Potosi) (20 September 1997), as measure tantamount to expropriation/nationalization 5.222–3, 231, 245, 256–7, 258, 259–60
  - Fiscal Code, Art. 22 (rebate of tax, implications) 7.409
  - General Ecology Law (LGEEPA) 1988, constituent State responsibilities under 5.227–8
  - General Population Law (LGP), *immigrado* status 7.332
  - Special [Excise] Tax on Products and Services (IEPS) 1981
    - Arts. 2 and 4, compatibility 7.360–1
    - Art. 2(I) 7.343–4
    - Art. 2(III) (amendment) 7.344, 372 n.13
    - Art. 4 7.345, 371, 388–97
    - Art. 4(III) 7.372–9
    - Art. 8 7.345
    - Art. 11 (amendment) 7.346, 381
    - Art. 19 (amendment) 7.346
  - implementation as *de facto* differential treatment 7.391–4
  - as measure tantamount to expropriation/nationalization 7.366–79
  - non-discriminatory, whether 7.370–1, 388–97
  - rebates under [as recognition of claim] 7.343–6, 353–5, 372–9, 388–97, 408–9
- waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA (1992)) 5.452–82
  - Annex 1120.1 5.473–4, 480–2, 7.359–60
- MFN treatment. *See* most favoured nation treatment (MFN)
- minimum standard of treatment. *See also* fair and equitable treatment; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), minimum standard of treatment; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part V, Chapter 11, 1105
  - in accordance with international law
    - customary international law as reference point 6.233, 527, 7.306–10
    - FTC Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001) 6.217–24
  - minimum standard of treaty/customary international law
    - Albania–US BIT (1995) 6.221, 534, 536
    - Ecuador–US BIT (1993) 6.220–1
    - State practice 7.307–8
- ministerial countersignature, effect. *See* contract, parties to
- mitigating factors. *See also* damages, mitigation
  - breach of contract 2.72–5
  - compensation for breach of State responsibility, non-payment of compensation to national, relevance 5.32–3
  - counterclaim 4.76–7
- monopoly (NAFTA: Article 1502)
  - acceptability of monopoly (Article 1502(1)) 7.390 n. 37
  - State responsibility for compliance with NAFTA obligations 7.292–4

## Morocco

- ADM (National Motorway Company of Morocco)
  - constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings, whether 6.407
  - State agency, whether 6.406–9
- ADM (National Motorway Company of Morocco)–Salini/Italstrade Group (CCAP)
  - Art. 2.2.1 (applicability of GCAG) 6.403
  - Art. 18(1) (dispute settlement) 6.403
    - reference to Arts. 50 and 51 of GCAG as renunciation of BIT jurisdictional choice 6.405–6
    - reference to Arts. 50 and 51 of GCAG as renunciation of BIT jurisdictional choice, effect on Ministerial roles 6.406
  - as public contract 6.403
  - constituent entity or agency, whether 6.407
  - law of
    - Handbook of General Administrative Clauses (CCAG)
      - Art. 23 ('Representation of the Master of Works') 6.403–4
      - as law applicable to public contract 6.403
    - State contract, approval, need for, compliance with procedures established by State agency as 6.412
- mortgage foreclosure
  - mortgagor's continuing legal interest 6.214
  - standing and 6.214
- most favoured nation treatment (MFN) 4.266–7, 271–2, 276–7, 307, 308–12, 5.404–17. *See also* Argentina–Spain BIT (1991); Sri Lanka–UK BIT (1980), Art. 4(1)
  - BIT provisions as measure of 6.494–5, 534
  - customary international law 4.308, 310–11, 5.252
  - dispute settlement, application to 5.404–11
    - public policy considerations 5.410
  - iusdem generis* rule 5.405–6, 408
  - NAFTA (1992) 5.251, 6.513. *See also* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part V, Chapter 11, Section A (Investment), 1103
  - treatment of foreign investors/treatment sought for its own nationals abroad equation 5.409–10, 6.535–6
- Multilateral Investment Guarantee Agency (MIGA), Convention establishing (1985), 'foreign investment' 5.193
- municipal courts. *See* domestic courts

## N

- NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992). *See also* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article; NAFTA arbitral tribunal
  - amendment, interpretation distinguished 6.218, 223–4, 526–7
  - applicability
    - continuing wrong 6.208–10, 7.340
    - federal State
      - federal government 6.521–2
      - provincial government 6.521–2
    - investment existing on entry into force or made thereafter 6.208
    - investment in the territory 7.35–6



NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement), *cont.*

Basel Convention on the Control of Transboundary Movements of Hazardous Waste and Their Disposal (1989) and, resurrection of claims under, possibility of 6.210  
 breach, inconsistent legislation as 5.289–90

customary international law, Art. 1105 obligations 5.252, 6.223–4. *See also* standard of treatment, in accordance with [customary] international law *below*

damages

measure, absence of provision for 7.397–8

taxation of 6.212

third party rights 6.212

denial of justice, by reference to the facts of the case at issue 6.225–6

expropriation/nationalization

contractual rights 5.288

‘measure tantamount to nationalization or expropriation’ 5.218, 222–3, 231, 255–6, 7.85, 87, 366–7, 384 n. 29

expropriation/nationalization, compensation

availability at time of taking, need for 6.209

measure

actual investment 5.233

bundling of costs and 5.233–4, 245

fair market value 5.232–3, 7.397–8

remediation costs 5.234, 245

method, discounted cash flow (DCF), in absence of evidence of future profits 5.233

fair and equitable treatment 5.226–9, 243–4, 7.125–46

additional to minimum international standard, whether 5.251–3, 6.299–300, 7.125–30, 149–50, 158–9, 161, 309–10

arbitrary act and 6.531

BIT provisions as measure of 6.495, 7.128–30, 149–50, 162–3, 308

by reference to the facts of the case at issue 6.222

customary law, as general requirement of 6.529–31

illegality under domestic law, relevance 6.532–3

as objective standard 6.223

Free Trade Commission (FTC). *See* NAFTA Free Trade Commission (FTC)

interpretation. *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), interpretation

minimum standard of treatment

in accordance with international law

customary international law as reference point 6.233, 527, 7.306–10

Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001)  
 6.217–24

national 5.251

national treatment

between members of same company group 7.393

BIT provisions as measure of 6.495, 535–6

differential treatment

as between national and foreign exporters, limitation to 7.395

*de facto* 7.391–4, 396–7, 410–12

evidence, need for 6.518–20, 7.391–4, 410–12

differential treatment, grounds 7.390

nationality 7.394–5

*Pope and Talbot* 7.395

- NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement), *cont.*
- reasonable connection with rational non-discriminatory government policy 7.120–2, 124–5, 394–5, 408
  - disproportionate disadvantage test 7.110–18
  - minimum standard and 5.251–2
  - non-discrimination requirement in expropriation context distinguished 7.380–1
  - obligations of State at national level and constituent States and provinces compared 7.109–10
  - nationality, continuity and 7.485–8
  - nationality (juridical person), control test ('piercing the corporate veil'), relevance 6.211
  - notice of arbitration 6.471–2, 7.347. *See also* NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, revision/amendment of statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL Rule 20)
    - as public document 6.189–90
    - registration 6.472
    - waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings, need for. *See* waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA: Article 1121), requirements
  - notice of intention to submit claim 5.452, 6.472. *See also* ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings), request for; NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, revision/amendment of statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL Rule 20)
  - 90-day cooling-off period 6.515, 7.37–8, 336–7
  - anticipation of completion of legislative process, relevance 7.37–40
    - costs relating to, responsibility for 7.39–40
  - failure to comply fully, effect 6.510–13
    - prejudice to other party, relevance 6.513
  - specification of issues and the factual basis of the claim 6.513–15, 7.68, 314
  - specification of provisions of Agreement alleged to have been breached, need for 5.223, 6.511, 512–13, 7.38, 339
    - 'any other relevant provisions' 6.512
    - ICSID Arbitration (Additional Facility) Rules compared 6.512
    - ICSID Convention, Art. 36(2) compared 6.512
    - Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001) 6.512–13
    - as 'submission of complaint' 6.557–8
  - objectives (Article 102)
    - balance between NAFTA free trade obligations and protection of environment, governments' right to regulate in interest of public values, effect on 5.221, 229, 260
    - creation of effective procedures for resolution of disputes 6.558, 7.31–2, 38, 294, 434
    - as elaborated in rules and principles 7.302–3
    - increase in investment opportunities 5.226, 243, 7.31–2, 38, 129, 434
    - judicial act as 'measure' and 7.433
    - promotion of fair competition in free trade 7.434
    - transparent and predictable commercial framework 5.225, 226–7, 229, 243
      - applicability to Art. 1105 obligations (fair and equitable treatment) 5.253–4, 7.154 n. 8
      - applicability to Art. 1110 obligations (expropriation/nationalization) 5.253–4, 7.379
  - obligations, application to federal States or local governments 5.218
  - procurement. *See* procurement (NAFTA)

- NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement), *cont.*  
 retroactive, whether 6.206, 216. *See also* NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, time-limits (3-year rule), starting date  
 standard of treatment of alien  
   in accordance with [customary] international law 5.251–3  
     [customary], acceptability as gloss 6.223, 7.153–4  
   evolution 6.218, 222–4, 527–9  
   exhaustion of local remedies rule and 6.216  
   fair and equitable. *See* fair and equitable treatment *above*  
   intangible property rights and 6.216  
   Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001)  
     6.216–17  
     as amendment 6.218, 223–4  
 MFN 5.251  
   BIT provisions as measure of 6.494–5, 534, 536  
 MFN/national treatment, the better of 6.513, 527  
 minimum standard of treatment. *See* minimum standard of treatment *above*  
 ‘treatment’, range 6.517–18  
 US Model BIT (1984) distinguished 5.252–3, 7.110 n. 15, 155  
 US Model BIT (1984) as model for 7.127–9  
 State immunity from jurisdiction  
   Article 1105(1) obligations and 6.229–34  
   European Convention on Human Rights (1950) (Art. 6(1)) compared 6.230–1  
   *travaux préparatoires* 7.154–8  
   absence/failure to produce 7.155–9, 297–8  
   Chapter 11 drafts 7.158–9  
 NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article. *See also* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992); NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), interpretation
- Notes  
 39 6.208, 211  
 43 7.301, 302
- Part I, Chapter 1  
 102 7.120 n. 74, 301  
 102(1) 5.253–4, 7.302–3, 433  
 102(1)(b) 7.301, 434  
 102(1)(c) 7.31, 38, 334, 434  
 102(1)(d) 7.129  
 102(1)(e) 7.31, 38, 294, 301, 334, 434  
 102(2) 5.225, 242, 6.515–16, 7.32, 47, 79, 297, 433  
 103(1) 7.129  
 103(2) 7.129  
 105 6.208 n. 12, 7.447
- Part I, Chapter 2  
 201 5.465, 7.62, 332, 333–4, 431  
 201(1) 5.230, 242, 7.25–6, 34  
 Annex 201.1 7.332
- Part II, Chapter 3, primacy 7.26, 27–8, 33
- Part IV, Chapter 10  
 1001, Annex 1001.1a–3 6.523  
 1001(1) 6.499–500, 522

NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) by Article, *cont.*

1001(5) 6.520–1, 526

1019(1) 7.431–2

1024 6.499 n. 12

## Part V, Chapter 11, Section A (Investment)

1101 7.313–14

1101(1) 7.25–6, 33–5, 267–79

1101(1)(a) 7.28, 61–2, 431

1101(1)(b) 7.35–6, 431

1102 5.251, 467, 6.207–8, 490–2, 499–502, 515–20, 7.15, 45, 59, 102, 118–25, 258, 292, 306, 310–13, 337–9, 385–97, 410–12

1102(1) 5.226–7, 7.59, 74–5, 388, 468–9

1102(2) 6.212, 214, 7.59, 74–5, 107–25, 468–9

1102(3) 7.109–10, 368

1102(4) 7.109

1103 5.251, 6.494–5, 503–4, 510–13, 533–6

1104 6.513

1105 5.213, 226–30, 231, 242, 243–4, 251–5, 267–8, 446, 458, 480, 6.210, 214–34, 492–4, 7.60, 74–5, 109, 125–46, 292

1105(1) 5.226, 287, 288, 467, 6.208–10, 215–34, 502–3, 7.45–6, 244, 304–10, 465–8

1106 6.496–502, 515–26, 7.15, 45, 62, 75–9

1106(1)(a) 7.75–9

1106(1)(e) 7.75–9, 81–2

1106(2) 7.34

1106(3)(d) 7.75–9, 81–2

1106(5) 7.80

1106(6)(d) 7.34

1107 5.467

1108 5.467, 6.515–26

1108(1) 6.522

1108(7)(a) 6.497–502, 520–2, 535

1108(7)(b) 7.312

1108(8)(b) 6.497–502, 520–2, 535

1109 5.467

1110 5.213, 218, 230–1, 255–60, 267–8, 446, 458, 467, 480, 6.206–7, 214–15, 7.34, 35–6, 60, 362, 365–85

1110(1) 5.242, 287, 7.15, 45, 82–8, 379–80

1110(1)(c) 7.370, 382

1110(1)(d) 6.209

1110(2) 5.232, 7.398

1110(3) 7.398

1112(1) 7.26

1114 5.229

1114(1) 5.260

## Part V, Chapter 11, Section B (Settlement of Disputes)

1115 5.452, 7.57, 59, 97, 294–5

1116 5.460, 464, 469, 6.193, 195–6, 471–2, 7.247, 295

1116(1) 5.241–2, 6.204–5, 210–13, 7.24–5, 256–7, 295

## Chapter 15 obligations and 7.299–304

1116(1)(a) 6.203–4

1116(1)(b) 7.295, 300–4

NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) by Article, *cont.*

- 1116(2) 6.203–4, 205, 213–14, 7.32–3, 47, 64–8  
 1116 (investors on own behalf)/1117 (investors on behalf of an enterprise) distinguished 7.443  
   damages, recipient 6.212, 213, 7.165–6  
   mutually exclusive, whether 7.165–6  
   procedural requirements, importance of compliance 6.213  
   standing issues 6.211, 7.64  
 1117 5.214, 215, 452–3, 6.471–2, 7.247, 295, 342  
 1117(1) 6.204–5, 210–13  
 1117(1)(a) 6.203–4, 7.331–4, 340  
 1117(2) 6.205, 213–14, 7.335–7, 351, 353–6, 399  
 1117(2)(a) 6.203–4  
 1117(3) 7.336  
 1117(4) 6.211, 7.336  
 1118 5.223–4, 6.195, 7.37, 335  
 1119 5.223–4, 241, 264, 448–9, 452, 6.195, 7.28, 37–8, 69, 92, 335, 336–7, 426  
 1119(b) 6.503, 511, 512  
 1119(c) 6.514  
 1120 5.214, 223–4, 241, 257, 446, 6.541–2, 557–8, 7.24, 28, 69–70, 295, 327, 335–7, 340, 347  
 1120(1) 7.336–7  
 1120(1)(b) 6.471–2  
 1120(1)(c) 7.488  
 1120(2) 7.30, 230–1, 338  
 1121 5.447, 6.203, 213, 216, 7.24–5, 40, 473–4  
 1121(1) 5.278, 462–3, 6.511–12, 7.166, 241, 381  
 1121(1)(a) 7.66  
 1121(1)(b) 5.451, 469–70, 7.64, 66–7, 70, 146  
 1121(1)(c) 7.230–1  
 1121(2) 5.278, 6.212–13, 511–12  
 1121(2)(a) 5.214, 7.426  
 1121(2)(b) 5.214, 215, 229, 454, 6.541, 551–8, 7.358–60, 382, 426, 437, 439–40  
 1121(3) 5.463, 472–3, 478, 6.195, 7.67–8, 358–60  
 1122 5.250, 454, 6.202  
 1122(1) 6.504, 511–12, 545, 7.343  
   effect on jurisdiction of failure to comply fully with NAFTA procedures 6.511–12, 7.97  
 1122(2)(b) 7.271  
 1123 6.195, 472, 7.327, 347  
 1124 7.327–8, 347  
 1125 7.347  
 1125(b) 6.195  
 1126(10)(b) 6.189–90  
 1126(13) 6.189–90  
 1127 7.27  
 1128 5.218, 6.197, 473, 556, 7.22, 27, 57, 70, 104, 231, 232, 234, 289, 328, 329, 331, 348, 350  
 1130 6.542, 7.347–8  
 1130(a) 6.473

- NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) by Article, *cont.*
- 1130(b) 7.6, 10–11, 214
  - 1131 5.242, 451, 6.217, 7.29, 51, 152, 295, 486
  - 1131(1) 5.225, 243, 6.532, 558, 7.154, 168, 259, 297, 315, 340, 434, 450
  - 1131(2) 7.153, 154, 160, 298, 380 n. 26, 466
  - 1132(2) 6.526
  - 1133 7.234
  - 1134 5.215–16, 7.46, 54, 66–7, 348
  - 1135 5.234
  - 1135(1)(a) 5.232
  - 1135(2) 6.212
  - 1135(2)(b) 5.234
  - 1135(2)(c) 5.234, 7.419, 420
  - 1136 6.455–8, 553–4
  - 1136(1) 7.362, 368
  - 1136(7) 6.455–8
  - 1137(1) 7.240, 335
  - 1137(1)(b) 6.471–2, 7.336
  - 1137(1)(c) 7.25–6, 34, 37–8
  - 1137(2) 5.448
  - 1137(4) 7.234
- Part V, Chapter 11, Section C (Definitions)
- 1139 6.204–5, 210–12, 214–15, 286, 517, 7.57, 60, 331–4, 342, 365
  - 1139(a) 6.211–12
  - 1139(g) 7.85
- Part V, Chapter 11, Annex 1120.1 5.473–4, 480–2, 7.359–60
- Part V, Chapter 11, Annex 1137.4 6.191
- Part V, Chapter 15
- 1501 7.294, 302
  - 1502(1) 7.390 n. 37
  - 1502(3)(a) 7.292–4, 299–304
    - Art. 1503(2) distinguished 7.299–300
  - 1502(3)(c) 7.293–4
  - 1502(3)(d) 7.300–1, 302
  - 1503(2) 7.293–4, 295
- Part VI, Chapter 17
- 1701(1) 7.432
  - 1715(2) 7.432
  - 1715(2)(f) 7.432
  - 1716 7.432
- Part VII, Chapter 18
- 1801 5.242
  - 1801(2) 7.34
  - 1801(3) 7.34
  - 1802 5.242–3
  - 1802(1) 5.225, 243
  - 1803 5.243
- Part VII, Chapter 20
- 2001 6.217, 218, 7.380 n. 26
  - 2001(2) 7.51, 152–3, 298–9

NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) by Article, *cont.*

2001(2)(c) 6.217

2003 7.294, 298

2004 7.25, 34–5, 297

limited to trade in goods, whether 7.58, 60–1

Part VII, Chapter 21

2103 7.313, 397

2103(1) 7.335

2103(3)(b) 7.369

2103(4)(b) 7.339

2103(6) 7.335, 336–7, 339, 362, 369

2105 7.419

2107(a) 7.311–12

Annex, 2106 7.311–12

Part VII, Chapter 22, 2202 6.218, 7.51, 153

NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), interpretation. *See also* arbitration clause/agreement, interpretation; ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation; treaty interpretation

aids

context

circumstances of conclusion of Agreement 7.39 n. 34

‘legal context’ 7.119–21

object and purpose of treaty 7.119, 301, 302–3, 433, 435

other provisions of treaty 6.516, 7.80

related disputes 7.119

other treaties, New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958) 7.271

*travaux préparatoires*. *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), *travaux préparatoires*

amendment distinguished 6.218, 223–4, 526–7, 7.153–4

applicable law, Free Trade Agreement (Canada–US) (FTA) 7.311

guidelines

actual/clear language 6.516

adherence to the text 7.80, 435

avoidance of the manifestly absurd or unreasonable 7.39 n. 34, 130, 270–1

conformity with applicable rules of international law 5.225, 6.515–16, 7.29, 79

good faith 7.39 n. 34, 259

inconsistency between NAFTA and other agreements between parties to NAFTA, primacy of NAFTA (NAFTA 103(2)) 7.129

multilingual texts, concurrence 7.261 n. 8, 303

natural and ordinary meaning 5.225, 252, 7.80–1, 119 n. 68

object and purpose 5.225, 6.515–16, 558, 7.31–2, 79, 120 n. 74, 129, 434

plural usage, significance 7.107–9

restrictive/broad, investor–State disputes 7.260–1, 434–5

treaty as a whole 6.516

Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969) 6.202–3, 7.29–30, 79

*lex generalis/lex specialis* distinguished 6.516

phrases

*achats effectués par une Partie* 6.521 n. 159

‘advantage’ 7.75–9, 80

- NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement), interpretation, *cont.*
- 'breach' 5.466–9
  - 'circumstances' 7.119
  - 'commercial arbitration' 5.247–8, 7.217
  - 'condition precedent' 7.40
  - 'cultural industries', delivery of cultural material and 7.311–12
  - 'enterprise' 6.517, 7.57, 365
  - 'events giving rise to a claim' 7.38
  - 'existing on the date of entry into force of this Agreement' 6.211–12
  - 'in accordance with the procedures set out in this Agreement' 6.511–12
  - 'in like circumstances' 7.118–25, 388, 390–1
  - 'interest arising from the commitment of capital or other resources . . .' 6.211–12
  - 'investment' 5.196, 6.517, 7.57–61, 85. *See also* foreign investment
    - goods for purposes of Chapter 3 distinguished 6.518, 7.58
    - 'in the territory' 7.35–6
  - 'investment dispute' 7.57–61
    - absence of definition 7.58–9
    - dispute about measures 'primarily aimed at' investors of another Party, whether 7.58
  - 'investments of investors' 7.107–9
  - 'investor of a party'. *See* standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117), 'investor of a Party'
  - 'loss or damage' 6.213–14
  - 'making a claim' 7.335–7
    - 'submitting a claim to arbitration' distinguished 7.336
  - 'measure' 5.230, 242, 465–6, 7.33–5, 62
    - 'adopted or maintained' 7.33–5
    - 'any law, regulation, procedure, requirement or practice' 7.431
    - 'relating to' ('*concernant*'/'*relativas a*'). *See* 'measure', 'relating to' ('*concernant*'/'*relativas a*')
  - 'national' 7.333–4
  - 'no less favourable' 7.109–10
  - 'procurement'. *See* procurement (NAFTA)
  - 'state or province' 5.226
  - 'submit a claim' 6.557–8
  - 'with respect to' 5.469–70
- responsibility for
- Free Trade Commission (FTC). *See* NAFTA Free Trade Commission (FTC), Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001)
  - opposability of view of NAFTA party 6.556
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, conditions precedent. *See also* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies; jurisdiction (NAFTA); waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings
- admissibility/jurisdiction distinguished. *See* jurisdiction (NAFTA), admissibility distinguished
  - 'precedent' 7.40
  - 'submission of claim', dependence on 6.557–8, 7.36–7
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, consent to jurisdiction. *See* consent to NAFTA arbitral tribunal jurisdiction; waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, costs
- equitable 6.563



- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, costs, *cont.*  
 relevant factors  
   contributory fault of successful party 5.294  
   enforceability 5.294  
   reasonableness of parties 6.563  
   unfamiliarity of proceedings 5.294  
   wasted tribunal and arbitration costs, revision/amendment of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL Rule 20) 7.254  
 unsuccessful party's liability for 5.294
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, disclosure obligation. *See also* disclosure obligation  
 Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001) 6.467–8  
 enforceability 6.467–8
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, evidence  
 admissibility, determination by Tribunal 7.234  
 failure to argue case 5.293–4  
 witnesses, credibility 5.293–4
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, place of arbitration 6.540–8, 7.213–23. *See also* place of arbitration  
 disclosure of information obligations and 6.186–7, 197, 473–7
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, precedent, decision of tribunal other than NAFTA 5.231, 255–6
- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure  
 private international arbitration proceedings distinguished 7.488  
 revision/amendment of statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL Rule 20) 5.223–5, 7.253–5. *See also* statement of claim (UNCITRAL Rule 18), requirements *below*; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), notice of arbitration; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), notice of intention to submit claim  
 addition to statement of facts distinguished 7.41, 96–8  
 amendment falling outside arbitration clause/agreement 7.316, 339  
 costs resulting from, liability 7.254  
 fairness and clarity 5.224–5, 7.277  
 jurisdiction and admissibility, dependence on 7.254–5  
 timeliness 7.339, 351–2  
 tribunal's right to conduct arbitration in appropriate manner 7.316  
   evidence relating to, need to refile and 7.277–8  
   expert report, need to refile and 7.277  
   fresh pleading, need for 7.277–8, 279–80  
   witness statements 7.277  
 statement of claim (UNCITRAL Rule 18), requirements. *See also* revision/amendment of statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 4 or UNCITRAL Rule 20) *above*; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), notice of arbitration; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), notice of intention to submit claim  
 statement of facts supporting claim (Rule 18(2)(b)) 7.273, 314  
 time-limits (3-year rule) 6.205, 213–14, 7.32–3, 64–8, 69, 335–7, 351  
   damages for lost profits and 7.399  
   estoppel and 7.337, 352–3  
   grounds 7.353  
   requirements  
     knowledge of breach 7.65–6  
     knowledge of loss or damage 7.65–6

- NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, *cont.*  
 starting date  
   entry into force of NAFTA 6.204, 206–10, 7.352, 353  
   notice of intent to submit claim/notice of intent to arbitrate distinguished 7.335–6  
   suspension 7.336–7  
 time-limits (6 months rule) 5.223, 7.25–6, 37–40
- NAFTA Free Trade Commission (FTC)  
 composition 6.217, 526  
 functions, resolution of disputes regarding the interpretation or application of NAFTA  
   6.217, 526, 7.149–54, 298–9  
 interpretations  
   binding, whether 6.218–20, 526, 7.152, 153–4, 160, 298, 466  
   as subsequent agreement (VC 31(3)(a)) 7.259–60
- NAFTA Free Trade Commission (FTC) Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001)  
 as amendment 6.218, 526–7, 7.153–4, 466  
 breach of one Chapter 11, Section Article as breach of another 7.380 n. 26  
 disclosure obligation 6.468  
   enforceability 6.468  
 effect on prior tribunal rulings 7.149–54, 159–60  
   Tribunal's request for parties' views relating to 7.150–2  
 minimum standard of treatment 6.217–24, 7.149–54, 465–6  
   customary international law  
     as at time of conclusion of NAFTA 6.223–4, 7.160–1  
     endorsement of role 6.223, 527  
     as reason for party's decision to add additional 'relevant provisions' to notice of intent to claim 6.512–13
- national of another Contracting State 3.119, 120, 5.23–5. *See also* national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as; nationality (juridical person); nationality (natural person)  
 'Contracting State'. *See* Contracting State  
 corporation of host State wholly owned by national of other Contracting State 6.392  
 critical date[s] 5.189  
 definition, absence from Convention 6.439–40, 441  
 different nationalities, need for 5.26  
 exclusion, nationals of non-Contracting State, assignment of rights, interests and claims, effect 6.315  
 nationality and capacity to act distinguished 5.23–4  
 nationals of non-Contracting States, exclusion 6.315  
 State agency 5.339–42  
   CSOB 5.414–15  
   subsequent change of nationality or control 2.16
- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 1.392–5, 659–63, 2.15–17, 181, 272, 287–90, 329–30, 5.151, 6.30, 441. *See also* national of another Contracting State  
 Amco 4.339–40  
 arbitration clause as 1.395, 2.16, 184, 335, 352, 5.134–5  
 Aucoven–Ministry of Infrastructure (Venezuela) Concession Agreement (1996) 6.436–7  
 BIT provision for 6.83–4  
 certificate of registration as 2.353

- national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as, *cont.*  
 documentation, need for 5.133–4  
 equality of parties 2.212–14  
 express/implied 1.395, 660–3, 4.338–42, 5.136  
 foreign control. *See* nationality (juridical person)  
*Holiday Inns* 1.395, 659–63, 4.339 n. 19, 5.136  
*Klöckner* 4.339–40  
 legislative provision 4.340–2, 6.84  
*LETCO* 4.339–40  
 majority shareholding by national of host State in company incorporated in other Contracting State 6.79–84, 87, 93 n. 19  
 need for reference to 4.338  
 presumption of 2.352, 4.338–42  
 privity of contract, need for 5.133  
 reasons for provision 2.15, 6.82–3  
 representation distinguished 2.184–5  
 sufficiency of itself to confer jurisdiction 4.342–3  
 national treatment 4.301–2, 308–10, 315  
 BIT provisions as measure of 6.495, 535–6  
*de facto/de jure* breach 7.110–18, 389–90  
 differential treatment  
   as between national and foreign exporters, limitation to 7.395  
   *de facto* 7.391–4, 396–7, 410–12  
   evidence, need for 6.518–20, 7.391–4, 410–12  
     burden of proof 7.392–3, 394–5  
     evidence of most favourable treatment in like circumstances accorded to national 7.468–9  
   non-discrimination requirement in expropriation context distinguished 7.380–1  
 differential treatment, grounds 7.390  
   nationality 7.394–5  
   *Pope and Talbot* 7.395  
   reasonable connection with rational non-discriminatory government policy 7.120–2, 124–5, 394–5, 408  
 disproportionate disadvantage test 7.110–18  
   EC—Asbestos (WT/DS135/AB/R) 7.114–15  
   EC—Bananas III (WT/DS27/AB/R) 7.111–14  
   *Myers v. Canada* 7.116–17  
   US—Measures Affecting Alcoholic and Malt Beverages (DS23/R-39S/206) 7.115–16, 117  
   US—Section 337 of the Tariff Act of 1930 (L/6439–36S/345) 7.117  
 GATS (WTO General Agreement on Trade in Services (GATS)), ‘formally different treatment’ 7.112–14  
 ‘in like circumstances’ 7.118–25, 388  
   context, dependence on 7.119  
   *National Treatment for Foreign-Controlled Enterprises* (OECD, 1993) 7.120 n. 73  
   size of ‘like’ sample, relevance 7.389, 416–17  
   trading companies in same business 7.390–1  
 minimum standard and 5.251–2, 6.299–300  
 NAFTA (1992). *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part V, Chapter 11, Section A (Investment), 1102; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), standard of treatment of alien

- national treatment, *cont.*  
 obligations of State at national level and constituent states and provinces compared  
   NAFTA (1992) 7.109–10  
   US Model BIT 7.110 n. 15  
 performance requirements, exclusion. *See* performance requirements, exclusion
- nationality, continuity 2.16, 6.29–31  
 bankruptcy of claimant, effect 7.484–9  
 enforcement and 7.487  
 modification of rule by treaty according right to individuals to prosecute claims against  
   foreign government 7.484–9  
   NAFTA and 7.485–8  
   *Mondev*, relevance 7.486
- nationality of investment 1.481–3, 4.486. *See also* foreign investment  
 accounting practices and 1.403  
 foreign capital and enterprise distinguished 1.482
- nationality (juridical person). *See also* national of another Contracting State, agreement to  
 treat as; nationality, continuity
- applicable law  
*Amco* 6.442  
 ‘any reasonable criterion’ 6.442  
 in case of dependent territory 3.185  
 Contracting State party to dispute 2.181, 5.385  
 place of incorporation 1.394, 396, 481–2, 666 n. 76, 2.181, 6.441–2  
 registered seat 1.394, 396, 481–2, 666 n. 76, 2.181, 288–9, 6.441–2  
*SOABI* 6.442
- arbitration clause and 2.335
- control test (‘piercing the corporate veil’)  
 BITs 6.211  
 NAFTA 6.211
- corporation of convenience 6.444–5
- critical date 2.183  
 consent to jurisdiction 4.336–7, 345  
 effective date of concession contract 5.307 n. 6
- dual nationality 6.30
- evidence of  
 errors in documentation, relevance 5.134  
 events after critical date 4.349, 5.134
- foreign control 1.394–5, 396, 2.181, 292–3, 351–4, 5.134–6, 6.442–6  
 absence of definition 6.442–4  
 agreement to treat as national of another Contracting State and 6.441, 7.504–5  
*Amco* 6.442  
*Banro* 6.447–8  
 direct shareholding as sole test 6.443–6  
 fraud or misrepresentation 1.397, 2.289–90, 335  
 presumption of 4.344  
   threshold 4.340–1, 347–8
- requirements  
 any reasonable criterion compatible with ICSID 6.443, 444, 447  
 direct control 2.334–5  
 effectiveness 2.292–3, 6.442–3  
 exclusive control 5.347 n. 32

- nationality (juridical person), *cont.*  
     *SOABI* 6.442  
     State agency 5.340  
     freedom to confer nationality of Contracting State 2.184  
     misleading conduct 6.445–6  
     nationality of controlling shareholder 4.80 n. 1  
     nationality of foreign interests 2.182  
 nationality of nationals exercising control 2.182  
 nationality (natural person)  
     applicable law  
       diplomatic protection compared 6.174  
       general principles of international law 7.333  
     dual/multiple nationality  
       diplomatic protection and 6.174  
       domicile/permanent residence, relevance 6.173–4, 7.333–4, 351  
       entitlement to protection under BIT, national of non-host State and of another Contracting Party 6.173–4  
       national of another Contracting Party, whether 6.30  
       *Nottebohm* 7.333  
       residence, relevance. *See* domicile/permanent residence, relevance *above*  
     evidence of, diplomatic protection 7.332–3  
     as nexus between individual and State 7.333  
     residence, right of, relevance 7.333–4  
 nationalization. *See* expropriation/nationalization; requisition  
 nationals. *See* aliens; diplomatic protection  
 natural resources, expropriation, justification for, UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1975) 3.244–9, 333–4. *See also* UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1975)  
 necessity, State responsibility 6.267–8, 274–6  
 negotiation. *See* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies  
 Netherlands, contract, definition 1.462  
 Netherlands–Venezuela BIT (1992)  
     ‘investment’ 5.194–7  
     territorial requirement 5.198  
 New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958).  
     *See* arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958)  
 New Zealand  
     arbitration  
       appropriateness ‘in certain cases’ 4.137–8  
       comity and 4.137–9  
       as limitation on State’s rights 4.135–9  
     arbitration clause, uncertainty of contract and 4.194–6  
     burden of proof, joint venture agreement, enforceability 4.198, 212–13  
     comity, acceptance of right of resort to international arbitration 4.138–9  
     domestic courts, arbitration as constraint on access 4.132–3  
     frustration of contract, police power 4.191  
     ICSID, status as ‘fully administered type of arbitration’ 4.125–6  
     ICSID Convention

- New Zealand, *cont.*
- domestic law and, implementing legislation 4.124
  - entry into force 4.124
  - jurisdiction, exclusion, improper constraint on right of access to courts, whether 4.132–3
  - law of
    - Acts Interpretation Act 1924, s 5(j) 4.201–2
    - Arbitration Act 1908
      - ICSID Convention and 4.124
      - s 5 4.127
    - Arbitration (Foreign Agreements and Awards) Act 1982
      - s 4 4.127
      - s 7 4.131–2
    - Arbitration (International Investment Disputes) Act 1979 (implementation of ICSID Convention (1965)) 4.124
    - Arbitration Act 1908 distinguished 4.127–8
    - s 8 4.126–9, 133–8
  - Commerce Act 1985
    - long title 4.201–2
    - s 3 4.197–8
    - s 3(1) 4.204–5, 216
    - s 3(2) 4.208
    - s 5 4.202–3
    - s 6 4.202–3
    - s 27 4.120–1, 126, 131–9, 197, 200–43
    - s 27(2) 4.198, 201–12
    - s 30 4.199–200, 203
    - s 36 4.202
    - s 50 4.202
    - s 66 4.202
    - s 76 4.210–11
    - s 80 4.211
    - s 88 4.137
    - s 89(3) 4.137
    - s 111(1) 4.121, 198–9
    - text (s 27) 4.198
  - Control of Prices Act 1947 4.148
    - repeal 4.148
  - Economic Stabilisation Act 1948 4.148
  - Motor Spirits (Regulation of Prices) Act 1933 4.147–8, 152–4, 191
    - repeal 4.153–4
  - Petroleum Sector Reform Act 1988 4.148, 153–4
  - Sale of Goods Act 1908 4.196
  - Trade Practices Act 1974
    - Part 5 4.131–2
    - s 45(2) 4.212
  - legislation, interpretation
    - aids
      - comparable legislation in third country 4.201, 202–3
      - legal context 4.212
      - long title 4.201

New Zealand, *cont.*

## guidelines

- object and purpose 4.201, 203
- statute as a whole 4.201–2

## phrases

- ‘collusion’ 4.200–1, 228–31, 239–42
- ‘competition’ 4.203, 205–7
- ‘competition’, interdependence with ‘market’ 4.203
- ‘competition in a market’ 4.203–7
- ‘in respect of any matter agreed to be referred’ 4.128
- ‘in respect of any matter to which the proceedings pursuant to the Convention relate’ 4.128
- ‘likely effect’ 4.203, 209–13, 241–2
- ‘market’ 4.203–5, 213–28
- ‘more probable than not’ 4.209, 211–12
- ‘real possibility’ 4.209, 211–12, 213, 241–2
- ‘substantial’ 4.207–9
- ‘substantially lessening’ 4.241–2
- ‘trade’ 4.202

responsibility, arbitral tribunal, public policy reasons against 4.135–9

police power, frustration of contract and 4.191

## provisional measures

## stay

- discretion 4.129, 133–8
- ICSID proceedings 4.126–30
- public policy considerations 4.134–5
- requirements 4.127–8

## public policy

## legislation, interpretation

- difficulty for tribunal 4.135–6
- limited range of remedies available to tribunal 4.137
- risk of unacceptable interpretation 4.136

## stay of ICSID proceedings 4.135–9

- domestic nature of dispute 4.135
- execution of award, difficulty 4.136

## treaty interpretation

## aids

- applicable law 4.129
- context 4.129

nexus. *See* jurisdiction (ICSID), nexus

non-appearance of party 1.299, 300, 341, 2.299, 300, 341, 355–7, 4.8, 5.15–17, 18–19, 20, 21–2, 6.16–17, 20–2

abstention/default distinguished 6.21

admission of claim, whether 2.356, 6.17

binding nature of award and 6.22

damages, calculation 5.35–6

grace period 2.356, 6.17. *See also* time-limits, extension

opening session 7.181

oral proceedings 5.16, 7.183–4

preliminary consultation

- non-appearance of party, *cont.*
  - default, whether 1.341
  - inevitability of oral proceedings in case of 5.16
  - proposal for 6.13–14
- procedure 1.299, 300, 341, 2.355–7, 7.181–2, 183–4
- right of subsequent participation 6.13
- settlement on agreed terms, request to suspend proceedings in expectation of 6.12–14
- Tribunal's competence to determine jurisdiction and 6.17, 28
- Tribunal's duty to test claimant's assertions 2.356–7, 6.22
- validity of award and 6.22
- note verbale*, status 5.503
- notice of arbitration. *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), notice of arbitration *and* notice of intention to submit claim

**O**

## OECD

- Draft Convention for the Protection of Foreign Property (1967)
  - Art. 1 4.297–8
  - exhaustion of local remedies 7.471
  - 'fair and equitable treatment' 4.304–6, 7.128, 162
  - 'most constant protection and security' 4.305–6
- Model Tax Convention on Income and Capital (2003), Art. 24 (nondiscrimination) 7.415 n. 15
- National Treatment for Foreign-Controlled Enterprises* (OECD, 1993), 'in like circumstances' 7.120 n. 73
- opinio juris*
  - BITs and 6.220–1
  - evidence of, explanatory statements to legislature 6.220–1
  - as requirement of customary international law 7.307–8

**P***pacta sunt servanda*

- administrative contract 1.492
- common law 1.491–2
- contract 1.491–3
- general principle of international law 1.287, 394, 3.64, 65, 69
- general principle of law 1.394, 491–3
- good faith and 7.259
- Islamic law 1.492
- State contract 1.492–3, 6.26
- State immunity 3.69
- Paraguay
  - Law No 417/73 of July 1995 (regulation of banks and other financial bodies), Article 66, text 6.173
  - Law No 797/95 of 4 December 1995 (Financial Stabilization and Reactivation Law) 6.173 discriminatory, whether 6.175–6



Paraguay, *cont.*

## State responsibility

## acts and omissions of

financial regulatory authority 6.175, 176–9

officials, improper acts 6.179

private persons, improper acts 6.179

## for

financial information provided by State agency 5.430–2, 6.178–9

negligence in supervision of finance company 6.175, 176–9

## Paraguay–Peru BIT (1994)

Art. 4(2), text 6.175 n. 3

Art. 8, as consent to jurisdiction 6.161–2, 168

dual/multiple national, rights under 6.173–4

entry into force 6.173

origin of funds, relevance 6.176

participation agreement. *See* joint venture agreement

## partnership agreement

joint venture agreement as 1.288

nationality and 6.314–15

separate juridical person, whether 6.314–15

## performance requirements (NAFTA 1106)

export of given level or percentage of goods or services 7.75–9, 81–2

fee-free quotas as ‘advantage’ 7.75–9, 80

SLA Export Control Regime, whether 7.75–9

## Permanent Court of International Justice (PCIJ), nullification competence, Committee of Jurists Report (1930) 1.549

## Philippines–UK BIT (1980), Art. 6 4.309–10

## place of arbitration

## applicable provisions

Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration) 6.542, 7.347–8, 427

NAFTA Art. 1120 6.541–2

NAFTA Art. 1130 6.542

NAFTA Art. 1130(b) 7.6, 10–11, 218–19

UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules 6.454, 473, 547, 7.6–11, 214–15

change, concession agreement provision 6.447

determination by Tribunal/discretion 6.453, 7.6, 222

disclosure obligation and 6.186–7, 197

evidentiary hearing distinguished 6.460, 545

ICSID headquarters 4.16, 125, 6.13, 7.7, 427

as neutral forum 7.222

right to suggest alternative location 6.13

law of as applicable law under Additional Facility proceedings 6.542

NAFTA tribunal 6.186–7, 197, 470–7, 540–8

Chapter 11 and Chapter 20 rules distinguished 6.547 n. 14, 7.7

UNCITRAL rules distinguished 6.547

Permanent Court of Arbitration 4.330–1, 334

## relevant factors

arbitral procedure law, suitability 6.454–8, 473–6, 545–6, 7.8, 11, 215, 216–17, 219

applicable law likely to be applied 7.219

- place of arbitration, *cont.*
- relative experience 6.546
  - review of award, provision for 6.455–8
  - availability and cost of support services 6.459, 473, 7.9, 216, 218, 220
  - convenience of parties and arbitrators 6.459, 473, 476–7, 544–5, 7.8–9, 11, 215, 217–18, 219–20
  - enforcement of award, appropriate multilateral or bilateral treaty 6.458, 473, 476
  - equality of consideration 7.7
  - location of counsel 7.9
  - location of evidence 6.459–60, 473, 477, 7.10, 11
  - location of subject matter in dispute 6.459–60, 473, 477, 7.9–10, 11, 216, 218, 221
  - neutrality of forum 6.460, 477, 547–8, 7.10–11, 215, 216, 218, 221–2
    - capital of party to dispute, avoidance 7.11, 222
    - ICSID Headquarters as 7.222
    - omission from UNCITRAL Rules, relevance 7.11 n. 12
    - separation of powers and 6.547
  - related proceedings, desirability of same applicable law 6.544
  - seat of appropriate institution in Contracting State 4.125
  - territory of party to Convention, limitation to 7.6 n. 3, 8 n. 8, 218–19
  - territory of party to dispute, limitation to 7.214
- police power
- expropriation/nationalization, as justification for 7.86
  - frustration of joint venture agreement 4.191–2
  - revolution, State responsibility 4.316
- precedent. *See also* arbitral award, binding nature; domestic courts; domestic law; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part V, Chapter 11, Section B (Settlement of Disputes), 1136(1); *res judicata*
- Arbitration Rules. *See* ICSID Rules (Arbitration)
- decision of a different tribunal 5.231, 255–6, 7.271–2
- with different facts 7.388 n. 34
- domestic court decisions
- binding, whether 1.453, 460, 498, 2.352–3, 371, 4.305–6, 5.365–6, 475
  - decisions in conflict with international law 7.382
  - conflicting 7.371 n. 11
  - res judicata*, whether 1.460, 498, 6.389
  - on third State 4.305–6
- jurisdiction, decisions by other courts in same matter, relevance 3.144–5
- previous ICSID tribunal decision 1.395, 401
- previous NAFTA tribunal decision 7.368–9
- preliminary measures. *See* provisional measures
- private international law
- applicable law determined by 3.64
  - jurisdiction 1.677–8
  - NAFTA arbitration proceedings distinguished 7.488
- procedure. *See also* Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Conciliation); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings); NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure; time-limits; UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules
- agreed statement of facts 5.305
  - applicable law, ICJ Statute 6.22

- procedure, *cont.*
- duty to comply 2.357
  - formalities, failure to comply with, relevance 6.213
  - in camera* hearings. *See* confidentiality of arbitral proceedings
  - incidental or additional claim 5.257–8, 6.514–15
  - language
    - delay in providing translation 5.216
    - domestic courts 4.42
    - English 5.304, 6.244
    - French 6.13
    - Spanish 5.187, 201–2, 422, 6.167, 7.347
  - legal representation, absence 5.509–10
  - memorial
    - amendment or supplement to 1.521–2
    - request for arbitration as 5.203, 204
    - schedule for presentation 6.188
  - non-appearance of party. *See* non-appearance of party
  - opening session
    - procedures in unavoidable absence of party 7.181
    - request for postponement 5.303, 7.180–1
  - oral hearings
    - in absence of party 7.184
    - desirability 4.347
    - sufficiency of written submissions on preliminary issues 7.331, 348–9
    - timetable 6.170
  - proper party. *See* proper party
  - record
    - sound recording of proceedings 6.13, 20
    - summary 6.13
    - verbatim 6.92 n. 13, 132, 427
  - registration of Application with Secretary-General
    - acceptability of request ‘not manifestly outside the jurisdiction’ 5.302, 6.314, 321
    - effect 1.521, 4.125, 5.22, 304, 6.321, 379
    - Secretary-General’s role 5.304
  - requests for additional information
    - documents 6.20, 7.75, 89
    - facts 6.18, 7.75, 89–91
    - law 6.18–19
  - retroactive effect 5.67, 6.228–9
  - revision/amendment of claim. *See* NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, revision/amendment of statement of claim (ICSID Arbitration Rule 48 or UNCITRAL Rule 20)
  - statutory limitation 5.438
  - submissions, on material produced during proceedings 3.194
  - unilateral submission of dispute 5.349–50
  - visit to site 5.159
  - written proceedings, as evidence of tribunal’s approach 2.123–4
- procurement (NAFTA)
- achats effectués par une Partie* 6.521 n. 159
  - government procurement 6.520–3

- procurement (NAFTA), *cont.*  
   government assistance distinguished 6.521, 523–6  
   State agency 6.521–3  
 ‘procurement by a Party’  
   federal government entity 6.521–3, 524  
   government procurement, identity of terms 6.522  
   listing in appropriate Annex, need for 6.522, 523, 525, 531  
   provincial government entity 6.521–3, 524  
   State practice 6.531
- promissory notes  
   currency of payment 5.203, 204, 205, 206  
   as ‘investment’ 5.197–9
- proper law. *See* applicable law
- proper party. *See also* constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings; national of another Contracting State; national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as; standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117)  
   assignment of rights, effect 3.63, 5.342–3, 6.315  
   burden of proof 5.412  
   challenge to 7.186  
   critical date 5.342  
   designation, need for. *See* constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings  
   foreign investor in ‘national’ of another Contracting State 5.411–12  
   incompetent or unauthorized party 5.6–7, 9  
   joinder, need for consent 3.223–4, 5.141  
   natural person. *See* nationality (natural person)  
   offshore company prohibited by law from operating within Contracting State 5.149–50, 151  
   third party rights 1.325–6
- property interest/right  
   access to market as 7.85  
   contract 2.347–8, 367–8  
   as subject of expropriation 5.91–2, 7.85
- proportionality 1.537. *See also* national treatment, disproportionate disadvantage test  
   administrative law 1.537  
   response to failure to meet obligations 1.537
- protection and security of investment, State responsibility 1.458–9, 499, 525, 4.266–87, 5.29–30. *See also* BITs (bilateral investment treaties); standard of treatment of alien  
   controversial principle 1.525  
   customary international law 1.600  
   developing countries and 1.400–1  
   failure to provide adequate protection 4.280–1, 5.30, 6.111, 127, 137  
   general principle of international law 1.458  
   ILC Draft Articles on the International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens, customary international law, whether 1.600  
   intangible property interests and 6.216  
   non-intervention to prevent or punish seizure of property 6.112–17, 122, 137, 151–2  
   OECD Draft Convention for the Protection of Foreign Property 4.297–8, 304–6  
   physical protection of alien distinguished 6.221–2  
   preventive measures, obligation 4.283–7, 315–17, 5.29–30

- protection and security of investment, *cont.*  
 State immunity from jurisdiction and 6.229–34  
 treaty obligation 5.29–30
- protective measures. *See* provisional measures
- provisional measures 1.311, 312, 410–12, 653–9  
 abusive resort to 3.36–7  
 debt, confinement as protection 3.36  
 factors determining 3.36  
 intention to frustrate other party, need for 3.36, 37
- Arbitral Commission of Property, Rights and Interests in Germany 1.654 n. 26
- arbitral tribunal 3.8–9  
 exclusive role, whether 3.8, 35–6
- attachment or enjoiner to apply measure 7.54
- attachment proceedings. *See* attachment proceedings
- basis  
 prima facie debt 3.9  
 urgency 3.9, 6.378
- commercial arbitration 1.654
- disputed jurisdiction and 6.378–80  
*Anglo-Iranian Oil Company Case* 1.656  
*Holiday Inns* 6.379–80  
 ICJ practice 6.378–9  
 Secretary-General's screening role under Article 36(3) and 6.379
- domestic courts, role 1.654, 655, 657, 3.8–9  
 exclusion except by agreement 3.8, 11, 4.51, 5.52  
 fragmentation of jurisdiction 3.8  
 ICSID Convention 3.11  
 implementation 3.9  
 jurisdiction of tribunal, effect on 3.9  
 preliminary to submission to arbitration, admissibility 3.9  
 relinquishment by parties 5.394 n. 1
- finality/binding effect 6.380–2
- General Act for the Pacific Settlement of Disputes (1928) 1.654 n. 26
- ICJ Statute 6.377–8, 380
- ICSID Convention (1965) 1.654–5, 3.8, 35–6, 6.377–82
- interference with internal affairs, whether 6.387–8
- international law 1.654
- jurisdiction. *See* arbitral tribunal *and* domestic courts, role *above*
- NAFTA 1992 5.215–16, 7.46, 54
- non-compliance, effect on award 1.317–18, 6.382  
*AGIP* 6.382
- possible measures  
 diversity 6.380, 395  
 non-publication of information concerning the case 1.410–13  
 publication of information concerning the case, confidentiality of proceedings 1.412  
 security for costs/*cautio judicatum solvi* 6.395–7. *See also* costs, security/*cautio judicatum solvi* as provisional measure  
 suspension of Ministerial Decision 6.382–92, 397  
 undertaking to suspend action subject of claim 4.323–8
- provisional nature 6.380

- provisional measures, *cont.*  
 tribunal's power of modification or revocation 6.380  
 purpose  
 non-aggravation of dispute 1.410–12, 6.391–3, 397  
*Amco* 6.392–3  
*Anglo-Iranian Oil Company Case* 6.392, 393  
*Armed Activities on the Territory of the Congo (Congo v. Uganda)* 6.392  
*Electricity Company of Sofia and Bulgaria (Belgium v. Bulgaria)* 6.392  
 as general principle of law 6.391–3, 397  
*Holiday Inns* 6.392, 393  
 note to 1968 Arbitration Rule 39 6.382, 391–2  
 non-frustration of award 1.412, 6.382  
 preservation of parties' rights 6.382, 397  
*restitutio in integrum* obligation, relevance 6.390–1  
 'recommend'/'order' 5.394, 6.381  
 request as breach of contract 3.35–6  
 requirements  
 existing right 5.394–5, 6.387, 394–5  
 injury 1.411  
 non-prejudice to merits 6.386–7  
 specification of rights to be preserved 1.411  
 subject-matter of case, relationship with 5.395  
 State immunity from execution/attachment 1.369–72  
 stay  
 discretion 4.129, 133–8  
 domestic court proceedings 4.41  
 ICSID proceedings 4.126–39  
 public policy considerations 4.134–5  
 requirements 4.127–8  
 suspension, competence of tribunal and 4.43  
 timing 6.378  
 tribunal's powers  
 to take initiative 6.380  
*Holiday Inns* 6.380  
 public interest/purpose. *See also* expropriation/nationalization, lawfulness, requirements  
 grey market cigarette exports, prohibition 7.371–2, 380, 408  
 punitive damages 7.436  
 termination of State contract 2.222, 6.43  
 withdrawal of  
 free zone licence 6.42–3  
 investment licence 1.468, 490, 499  
 public international order  
 State immunity from execution/attachment, arbitral award, recognition and enforcement,  
 and 2.340  
 State immunity from execution/attachment and 2.340  
 public policy  
 legislation, interpretation by arbitral tribunal 4.134–9  
 difficulty for tribunal 4.135–6  
 limited range of remedies available to tribunal 4.137  
 risk of unacceptable interpretation 4.136

public policy, *cont.*

- MFN treatment and 5.410
- provisional measures, stay 4.134–5
- stay of ICSID proceedings 4.135–9
  - domestic nature of dispute 4.135
  - execution of award, difficulty 4.136

## Q

- qualities/qualifications of conciliators and arbitrators (Panel membership). *See also* disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds
- Code of Ethics for International Arbitrators (International Bar Association, 1987) 6.335–6
  - Rule 3.1 (impartiality and independence) 6.335
  - Rule 3.2 (impartiality and independence: criteria) 6.335, 336
  - Rule 4 (declaration of circumstances giving rise to doubt) 6.336
- competence in law, commerce, industry or finance 4.81
- impartiality/independence of judgment 6.335–6
- presumption of 6.337–8

## R

- rebus sic stantibus*. *See* changed circumstances
- recognition of arbitral award. *See* arbitral award, recognition
- rectification of arbitral award. *See* arbitral award, rectification
- remedies. *See also* attachment proceedings; damages; *restitutio in integrum*; specific performance
  - alternative, possibility of 3.121–3, 130, 4.33–4
    - in absence of ICSID jurisdiction 6.322–3, 326
  - discontinuance of proceedings 4.69
  - hierarchy 3.127–8, 144, 146–7, 149–52, 161, 174–5
  - invitation to reach agreement to free transfer of shares/liabilities 4.286, 288
  - mutually exclusive, whether 3.123
  - reimbursement of duties, taxes and cautionary payments 6.50–1
  - repeal of offending legislation 6.45
  - ruling on claim 1.327
  - statement of adverse influence 1.605
- requisition, definition 4.288
- res judicata* 4.109–10, 6.553–4, 559–62. *See also* arbitral award, binding nature; precedent
  - annulled award 1.548–61
  - burden of proof 1.554
  - currency of payment of damages 1.555–6
  - decision not to rule on certain matters 1.555
  - decisions on jurisdiction and merits distinguished 6.555–6
  - as general principle of international law 6.559
  - as general principle of law 1.549, 552, 6.559
  - identity of parties and issue, need for 6.559
  - interest
    - date 1.557–8

- res judicata*, *cont.*
- rate 1.557–8, 628
  - in international law 1.549
  - intervening domestic court judgment and 1.553–4, 606–7
    - integrality of decision 1.548
    - relitigation and 1.548
  - jurisdiction/admissibility, decision on, whether 6.559–60
    - mixed jurisdiction/admissibility and merits 6.560–2
  - proportionality under domestic law 1.554–5
  - reasoning, whether 1.548–52
    - Chorzów Factory* 1.551
    - civil law 1.551
    - international law 1.550–2
    - obiter* findings, relevance 1.521, 529, 538, 539, 540
    - Orinoco* 1.552
    - Pious Fund* 1.550
  - specific annulment, need for 1.548, 553–6
- restitutio in integrum*
- arbitral tribunal's power to order 1.473–4
  - civil law 1.499–500
  - common law 1.500
  - general principle of law 1.500
  - interest and 5.234
  - loss during war or civil disturbance not attributable to the State 4.300–2
  - lucrum cessans* and *damnum emergens* as components 1.500
    - legality under domestic law and 6.44
  - provisional measures and 6.390–1
  - reinstatement of free zone licence 6.44, 45
  - restitution in kind distinguished 6.390–1
  - State contract 1.500
    - Chorzów Factory* 1.500, 614, 5.233
    - INA* 1.614
    - Lena Goldfields* 1.500
    - Lighthouses Arbitration* 1.500
    - Norwegian Shipowners Claim* 1.500
    - Sapphire* 1.500
    - Shufeldt Claim* 1.500
    - TOPCO* 1.614
  - resubmission. *See* arbitral award, annulment, resubmission
  - retroactive effect
    - legislation consenting to jurisdiction 5.62–9
    - procedural law 5.67
    - subsequent agreement 2.91–3, 108
    - withdrawal of free zone licence 6.35
    - withdrawal of investment licence 1.470
  - revolution. *See* State responsibility, revolution
  - risk
    - changed circumstances 6.65
    - contract 3.76, 77, 257–8, 332–3
    - damages
      - double payment 3.29–30, 42–3, 5.234, 476–7, 6.126, 140, 151, 162, 168



risk, *cont.*

measure 3.76, 77, 247

mitigation 3.247, 335

*force majeure* distinguished 6.414

foreign investment 5.198, 6.175, 177–8, 414

negligence of central bank 6.294 n. 5

negligence of investor 6.294

Rules. *See* Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Arbitration); ICSID Rules (Conciliation) (1968/84); ICSID Rules (Institution of Conciliation and Arbitration Proceedings)

## S

## St Kitts and Nevis Islands

contract, validity where party not in existence at time of conclusion 5.137–40, 145  
 as Contracting State 5.118

## Nevis Island

## Cable contract

arbitration clause 5.118, 124–30, 131, 132–3, 134–5, 136

power to enter into 5.115–17

as proper party to 5.119–21, 131–2

terms 5.114–15

as constituent subdivision or agency 5.123

constitutional provisions governing status and powers 5.112–16, 120–1

legal personality 5.113–14, 121

designation as subdivision or agency, absence 5.119

## Senegal

## law of

administrative and private law, relationship 2.222

Code of Civil and Commercial Obligations 2.284, 285, 297

Code of Government Obligations 1965 2.218, 221–6, 230, 247–54, 271, 286

Code of Investments (Law 72/43 of 12 June 1972) 2.218–19

nullity of contract 2.220–1, 285–6

Decree of 16 June 1967 (Contracts Commission) 2.218

Decree 67–697 of 16 June 1967 (Government business transactions) 2.218–19

French law, role 2.281

State agency, immunity from execution 3.7

## State contract

applicable law, administrative law 2.218, 221

approval, need for, ministerial 2.218–19

nullity in absence of 2.220, 284–6

approval, need for, presidential 2.220, 284–6

classification as 2.221 n. 3

commercial stability, importance 2.225–6

equality of parties 2.222

## termination

damages 2.224, 230

government's power of 2.222–6

notice, need for 2.225, 230, 323

public interest/purpose 2.222

- Senegal, *cont.*
- as sanction 2.222, 324
  - for serious breach 2.225, 248, 249
  - without breach 2.225, 248, 249
  - validity
    - evidence of 2.220–1, 285–6
    - power of judge to raise *ex proprio motu* 2.284–6
- separability
- arbitral award 2.125
  - funds in embassy bank account 2.395–6
  - issues in case of concurrent jurisdiction 5.480
  - joint venture agreement 1.292
  - settlement on agreed terms 6.66
  - State contract 1.675
- separation of powers, place of arbitration, neutrality and 6.547
- settlement on agreed terms 1.305 n., 342, 645–6, 2.409, 3.335. *See also* settlement on agreed terms in domestic court proceedings
- applicable law 6.66
  - assignment of rights/obligations 6.66
  - as award/part of award 6.50, 61, 64
  - discontinuance of proceedings 6.64
  - dispute settlement provisions 6.66
  - exclusion of jurisdiction 1.340–1
  - extension of time-limits and 6.14–17
  - filing and request for incorporation in award, need for 5.205
    - request to discontinue proceedings distinguished 5.205
  - goodwill gestures in consideration of 6.63–4
  - inability of party to comply at time of conclusion, relevance 6.64
  - interpretation and implementation, principles 6.64–5
  - aids
    - nature and purpose of agreement 6.64
    - negotiations 6.64
    - parties' conduct subsequent to agreement 6.64
    - parties' established practices 6.64
    - usages 6.64
  - changed circumstances 6.64. *See also* changed circumstances
  - common meaning in the relevant business 6.64
  - cooperation, obligation 6.64
  - effectiveness of all terms 6.64
  - language, conflict between different versions 6.66
  - non-performance. *See* non-performance *below*
  - obligation of result 6.65
  - parties' common intent 6.64
  - reasonableness 6.64
  - statements and conduct of parties
    - party's intention as known to other party 6.64
    - reasonable person's interpretation 6.64
- negotiations
- contract distinguished 5.436–7
  - effect on claim 1.350
- non-appearance at hearing in expectation of 6.12–14

- settlement on agreed terms, *cont.*  
 non-performance 6.65  
   improper performance 6.65  
   late performance 6.65  
   remedies  
     damages 6.65  
     withhold of reciprocal obligations 6.65  
 right to remedy, requirements 6.65  
   additional period, request for 6.65  
   appropriateness of remedy 6.65  
   damages 6.65  
   notification without delay of manner and timing 6.65  
   refusal, absence of reason for 6.65  
 termination 6.65  
 preliminary consultation, invitation to 6.13–14  
 publication, agreement to 6.64  
 ratification by parties, need for 1.350  
 revision, request for  
   grounds 6.65  
   time limits 6.65  
   withhold of performance and 6.65  
 Settlement Order 1.305 n., 4.116  
 succession and 6.66  
 terms of offer (Fedax) 5.203–4  
 withhold of performance 6.65  
 settlement on agreed terms in case of  
 Burundi–Antoine Goetz (AFFIMET)  
   Protocol of Agreement (1998) 6.46–7  
   Special Convention regarding the functioning of AFFIMET (1998) 6.47–50  
 Canada–Ethyl Corporation (1998) 7.42  
 Ukraine–Lemire 6.61–6  
   interpretation and implementation, principles of 6.64–5  
 settlement on agreed terms in domestic court proceedings  
   effect on NAFTA claims 7.480–1  
   exhaustion of local judicial or administrative remedies, whether waiver of 7.483  
   government measure, whether (NAFTA: Chapter 11) 7.484  
 severability. *See* separability  
 ships, attachment proceedings, basis, prima facie debt 3.11  
 Slovak Republic  
   Consolidation Agreement (19 December 1993) (privatization of CSOB)  
     applicable law 5.347–8  
     choice of law clause 5.347  
     ICSID jurisdiction and 5.347–50  
       arbitration clause, absence 5.348–9, 365  
       reference in choice of law clause to unratified BIT 5.348–9, 357, 364  
       rejection of domestic court jurisdiction 5.349  
     terms 5.336, 355–7  
   CSOB, State agency, whether 5.340–2  
   Loan Agreement on the Refinancing of Assigned Receivables (31 December 1993) 5.336, 352–5

- Slovak–Czech BIT (1992)  
 arbitration clause 5.347–50  
 as basis for ICSID jurisdiction 5.344–6  
 entry into force 5.344–6  
 ‘investment’ 5.353–4  
 provisions 5.336  
 ratification, need for 5.345
- Softwood Lumber Agreement (1996) (Canada–US)  
 conclusion 7.55
- Export Control Regime (Canada)  
 BC adjustments 7.132  
 breach of NAFTA ‘fair and equitable’ requirement, whether 7.55–7, 75–9  
 administrative fairness 7.145–6  
 differential treatment based on reasonable connection with rational non-discriminatory government policy 7.121–2, 124–5  
 new entrant provisions 7.122–3, 130–1  
 super fee 7.123–4, 132–8  
 verification review 7.138–45, 146–7, 163–4  
 fee-free quotas as ‘advantage’ (NAFTA 1106(3)) 7.75–9, 80  
 Notice to Exporters No 90 7.72, 73, 105  
 Notice to Exporters No 92 7.72, 105  
 Notice to Exporters No 94 7.56, 73–4, 105–6  
 requirements 7.55  
 super fee  
 breach of NAFTA ‘fair and equitable requirement’, whether 7.123–4, 132–8  
 contentions relating to, whether new claim 7.92–8, 102–3, 519 n. 62  
 tribunal’s request for information and documents relating to 7.89–91, 93  
 transitional adjustment quotas 7.131  
 wholesaler quota allocations 7.131–2  
 ‘measure’, whether 7.119 n. 69  
 provisions 7.104–5
- sovereign independence 1.369
- sovereignty  
 derogation, submission to external jurisdiction 2.300–1  
 rights, action to regain control of territory 4.315–16  
 stabilization clause and 1.324  
 treaty compliance and 6.24–5  
 treaty interpretation and 7.31, 434
- Spain  
 burden of proof, existence of loan 5.435  
 contract, formation 5.437  
 environment, measures for the protection of 5.432–3  
 law of  
 Civil Code  
 Art. 1214 5.435  
 Art. 1262 5.437  
 Law 30/1992 of 27 November 1992 (Public Administrations and Common Administrative Procedure) 5.428  
 Law 6/1997 of 14 April 1997 (State commercial organizations) 5.428  
 Law 1/1999 of 5 January 1999 (capital venture entities) 5.428–9

Spain, *cont.*

- State agency, 'employee'/'official' distinguished 5.441
- State agency status
  - public business entities/State commercial corporations distinguished 5.428–9
  - SODIGA 5.412–17, 427–30

specific performance, impossibility 2.370–1

## Sri Lanka

- Constitution, Art. 157 (incorporation of treaties) 3.319, 4.256, 299, 317–18
- Tamil Tigers, 'combat action' 4.273–5
- treaties, domestic law, part of 2.299, 4.256

## Sri Lanka–UK BIT (1980)

- Art. 2, text 4.300
- Art. 2(2) 4.267–72, 276–8, 296, 300–7
- Art. 3 4.260–1, 265, 292–3, 296
- Art. 3(1) 4.356
- Art. 3(2) 4.356
- Art. 4 4.300–7, 356
  - text 4.251
- Art. 4(1) 4.267–8, 271–2, 275–8, 289–90, 296–7, 300–4, 307–12, 317–19
- Art. 4(2) 4.267–8, 271–2, 273–8, 295–6, 301–4, 306–7, 314, 315, 317–19
- Art. 5 4.317–19
- Art. 8(1) 4.250, 297–8
  - text 4.251
- Art. 8(3) 4.251
- customary international law 4.266–7, 300, 301–4, 307
- Hong Kong, extension to (Exchange of Notes of 14 January 1981) 4.250–1
- standard of treatment of alien, customary international law 4.267

## Sri Lanka–US BIT (1991) 6.311

- Art. 1(1)(a) ('investment') 6.324, 325–6
- Art. 1 (applicability) 6.321
- Art. 2(2) (fair and equitable treatment/'investment') 6.322
- Art. 6(1)(c) (consent to jurisdiction) 6.321
- Art. 6(a) ('investment agreement') 6.321
- Art. 6(b) ('investment authorization') 6.321

stabilization clause 1.321, 324, 2.368. *See also* intangibility clause

basis

- agreement of parties on international juridical plane 1.324
- sovereignty 1.324

consensual nature 1.324

definition 6.26

expropriation and 1.324

nationalization, validity 1.324

sovereignty, effect on 1.324

standard of treatment of alien

- customary international law 2.304–5, 308, 310, 4.266–7, 269–72, 276–8, 5.251–3

- evolution 6.218, 221–4, 527–9, 7.162–3

- as reference point 6.223, 527

- transparency 5.253, 7.154 n. 8

'degree of security reasonably expected' 4.279

- standard of treatment of alien, *cont.*  
 due diligence 4.270, 277–82, 301–2, 305–6, 314, 317  
   presumption of compliance 4.312  
 exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies and 6.216  
 intangible property rights and 6.216  
 jurisprudence  
   *Blumenkson* 4.313  
   *ELSI* 4.269, 271, 304, 6.219  
   *Home Insurance Company* 4.280  
   *Kummerow* 4.279  
   *Neer* 6.221–2, 7.159, 160–3  
   *Sambiaggio* 4.269, 271, 304  
   *Spanish Zone of Morocco claims* 4.278–9  
   *United States Diplomatic and Consular Staff in Tehran (Judgment)* 4.304  
   *Upton* 4.313  
   *Victor A Ermerins* 4.280  
 legislative change, legislative guarantee of protection 6.27. *See also* intangibility clause;  
   stabilization clause  
 minimum standard of treatment. *See* minimum standard of treatment; fair and equitable  
   treatment  
 ‘most constant protection and security’ 4.269, 305–6  
 most favoured nation. *See* most favoured nation treatment (MFN)  
 non-discrimination 4.316, 6.441  
 objective 4.280–1, 284  
 preventive measures, obligation 4.285, 5.29–30  
 protection of investment and physical protection distinguished 6.221–2  
 ‘protection and security by international law’ 4.266, 269–71, 277, 304–6, 5.29–30, 7.126  
 State practice 4.280, 7.307–8  
 strict liability 4.269–71, 296, 304–6, 318, 6.39–40  
 transparency, customary international law 5.253, 7.154 n. 8  
 treaty provision 4.266–78  
 standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117) 5.278–9, 6.204–5. *See also* international law,  
   individual; proper party  
   Articles 1116 and 1117 distinguished 6.211, 7.64  
   bankruptcy/liquidation, effect 6.212  
   expropriation/nationalization, effect on 6.211–12  
   ‘investor of a Party’ 5.286, 6.212, 7.59, 331–4  
     continuing status as, need for 6.214–15  
     nationality, relevance 7.333–4  
   joinder to merits 5.279, 7.256  
   loss or damage arising from breach of NAFTA Chapter XI, Section A, Article 1503(2) or  
     1502(3)(a) (NAFTA 1116(1)), need for 7.256, 397–8  
     to ‘investment . . . in the territory’ 7.313–14  
   merger of companies, effect on 7.64  
   mortgage foreclosure, relevance, mortgagor’s continuing legal interest 6.214  
   nationals of signatory States, limitation to 5.276 n. 1  
   as preliminary matter 5.278  
   third parties  
     determination by Tribunal 7.231  
     as non-procedural matter 7.232

- standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117), *cont.*  
 right to make submissions on interpretation of NAFTA Agreement (NAFTA 1128). *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992) by Article, Part V, Chapter 11, Section B (Settlement of Disputes), 1128  
 rights, privileges and status of disputing parties, exclusion 7.231
- State, constituent 'states' distinguished 5.119–20
- State agency. *See also* agency; constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings;  
 State enterprise (NAFTA: Article 1503)  
 assimilated to State, whether 1.374  
 control 1.374  
 breach of obligation by government, joint attribution 3.75  
 classification as. *See also* as separate entity *below*  
 applicable law  
 domestic law 1.351  
 international law [of State responsibility] 5.415, 6.407  
 central bank 1.374, 6.291  
 juridical personality, relevance 6.407  
 privatization/commercialization policy and 5.341, 430  
 public business entities/State commercial corporations distinguished 5.428–9  
 rebuttable presumption 5.413–14, 427–8  
 test  
 corporate veil and 5.414  
 functional. *See* nature of activities *below*  
 nature of activities 5.14–15, 340–2, 413–17, 429  
 object and purpose 6.409  
 State control. *See* State control *and* State ownership *below*  
 structure 5.413–14, 427–9, 6.408–9
- debt, obligation of government to meet 1.321
- 'employee'/'official' distinguished 5.441
- immunity from execution 3.7
- as juridical person for purposes of ICSID jurisdiction 5.339–40
- as separate entity. *See also* classification as *above*  
 accounts governed by company law 3.89  
 commercial activities governed by laws and customs of commerce 3.7  
 legal personality 3.7, 89, 6.409  
 ownership of assets 3.7, 89  
 relevance 6.409
- State control 5.413  
 Board membership 6.408–9
- State ownership 5.413, 415, 416  
 majority shareholding 6.407–8
- State responsibility *and*. *See* State responsibility, acts and omissions of, State agency
- State contract. *See also* administrative contract; concession; foreign investment; investment licence; joint venture agreement
- annulment. *See also* termination *below*; joint venture agreement, repudiation  
 grounds  
 breach of international convention 3.224–6  
 illegality under domestic law 3.208  
 misrepresentation 3.216–19  
 applicable law 5.347–8

- State contract, *cont.*
- administrative law 2.218, 221, 3.304
  - choice of law clause 5.347
  - investment contract rules 3.64
  - approval, need for
    - compliance with procedures established by State agency as 6.412
    - ministerial 2.218–19
    - nullity in absence of 2.220, 284–6
    - presidential 2.220, 284–6
  - breach
    - damages 1.326–7, 2.247–72
    - dispute relating to, right to refer to arbitration 2.363
    - evidence of 1.319, 320–1
    - failure to
      - ensure payment for supplies 1.354
      - grant preferential tax status 1.352–3
      - meet obligation to pay debts of State agencies and quasi-agencies 1.321
      - provide finance 1.352
      - replace contracting party as guarantor 1.319–20
      - take protectionist measures 1.353–4
    - nationalization compared 1.468
    - notice, need for 2.362, 368–9
      - failure to give, effect 2.364, 369
    - repudiation of obligation to supply petroleum 1.320
  - classification as 2.221 n. 233
  - commercial stability, importance 2.225–6
  - drafting errors 2.210, 211, 214
  - equality of parties 2.222, 299, 368
  - estoppel 1.408
    - prevention of performance 1.408
  - expropriation and 1.466–8
  - good faith and 1.672, 675–6
  - interpretation
    - aids
      - context 2.207
      - preamble 2.207–8, 210
      - third party agreement 2.218
      - title 2.214–15
    - good faith 1.672–4, 675–6
    - guidelines 1.672–5
      - agreement as a whole 2.215
      - parties' intention 2.208
      - object and purpose, recital of objects, whether conclusive 2.215
  - nature
    - applicable law 1.461–3
    - contract, whether 1.460–8
      - private law contract distinguished 1.466
    - general principle of law 1.461–3
    - sovereign act 1.323, 324, 2.386
    - pacta sunt servanda* 1.492–3, 6.26



State contract, *cont.*

- protection of private party 1.471–3
- restitutio in integrum*. *See* *restitutio in integrum*, State contract
- separability 1.675
- stabilization clause. *See* stabilization clause
- sub-contract
  - approval, need for 2.261
  - liability for costs incurred 2.258–64
  - res inter alios acta* 2.261
- subsequent agreement, interrelationship 2.209–21, 315–17, 321
- termination
  - damages 1.468, 2.224, 225, 226 n. 31, 230, 247–72
  - declaratory 2.224
  - equality of parties 2.222, 229, 368
  - government's power of 2.222–6
  - notice, need for 2.225, 230, 323
  - premature 1.450
  - public interest/purpose 2.222, 6.43
  - as sanction 2.222, 324
  - for serious breach 2.225, 248, 249
  - without breach 2.225, 248, 249
- unilateral modification 1.323. *See also* stabilization clause
- validity
  - evidence of 2.220–1, 285–6
  - power of judge to raise *ex proprio motu* 2.284–6

State corporation. *See* State agency

State enterprise (NAFTA: Article 1503), State responsibility for compliance with NAFTA obligations 7.292–4

State entity. *See* constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings; State agency; State enterprise (NAFTA: Article 1503)

State immunity. *See also* diplomatic immunity; Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961)

- access to courts, effect on right of 6.230–1
- classification of act 4.39
  - contractual undertaking 4.21–2
- contractual obligations, government's obligation to observe 6.227–8
- diplomatic immunity distinguished 2.393, 396
- estoppel 4.19–20
- pacta sunt servanda* 3.69
- restrictive 4.39
- waiver
  - agreement to arbitration 4.16–17
  - compensation claim 3.7
  - ICSID Convention 2.386–8, 394
  - implied, general principle of international law 3.68
  - waiver of proceedings to compel arbitration 4.19 n. 19

State immunity from execution/attachment

- arbitral award, recognition and enforcement and 1.369–72, 2.340, 341, 4.112–13, 115–16, 6.475
- exequatour 2.340, 341
- public international order and 2.340

- State immunity from execution/attachment, *cont.*
- assets
    - need for segregation, whether 1.369
    - protection, need for authorization 1.369
    - public and commercial distinguished 1.369, 4.40
  - authorization for measures of execution or safeguarding measures, need for 1.369–72
  - embassy bank account 2.392–3, 396. *See also* assets *above*
    - held in receiving State 2.392–3
    - separability 2.395–6
  - exequatur as execution measure 1.371
  - obligation to comply with treaty obligations, effect on 4.115–16
  - provisional measures 1.369–72
  - public international order and 2.340
  - waiver
    - submission to arbitral proceedings 2.341
      - general principle of international law 3.68
    - waiver of proceedings to compel arbitration 4.19 n. 19
- State immunity from jurisdiction. *See also* act of State
- immunity in own courts distinguished 6.230
  - intentional tort
    - protection and security of investment and 6.229–34
    - rationale 6.231–2
  - protection and security of investment, State responsibility and 6.229–34
  - waiver
    - arbitration in foreign country, agreement to 4.16–20
    - authorization of acts of third party 4.26–7
    - burden of proof 3.181
    - compensation claim 3.7
    - defence on merits as 3.85
    - enforcement role of domestic courts, relevance 4.19–21
    - express, need for 3.67–8, 177, 181
    - objection to 1.528, 3.85
    - participation in mixed economy company 4.16 n. 13
    - right to 1.409
    - submission to arbitral proceedings 3.57, 66–8, 161–2, 177
- State practice
- arbitral award, annulment, grounds 5.265–6
  - contract, definition 1.462
  - customary international law. *See* customary international law, requirements/sources
  - evidence of, legislation 7.207–8
  - expropriation 1.323
  - foreign investment, definition 6.321–2
  - procurement 6.531
  - publication of arbitral award 7.235–6
  - security/*cautio judicatum solvi* 6.396
  - standard of treatment of alien 4.280, 7.307–8
  - State responsibility, standard of protection 4.280
  - statutory limitation 7.336, 353
  - treaties as evidence of, BITs 7.308
  - treaty interpretation 4.319

- State responsibility 1.458–9, 499, 525, 4.267–87. *See also* protection and security of investment, State responsibility; standard of treatment of alien
- acquired rights, withdrawal 1.493–4
  - acts and omissions of
    - armed forces 1.457–60
      - commercial enterprise acting on behalf of 1.456–60
    - central bank 5.433–6
    - constituent State acting independently 6.525–6
    - during revolution. *See* revolution *below*
    - financial regulatory authority 6.175, 176–9
    - joint venture 5.88
    - judicial authorities 1.453, 498, 5.289–90, 475–8, 6.209, 7.433–4, 435–6. *See also* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, State responsibility and; for, denial of justice *below*
    - court's own action as source of challenge and its handling of action of another branch of government distinguished 6.216
    - customary international law 7.436–40
    - ILC Articles on State Responsibility (2001) 7.439, 517
    - legitimization of wrongful act 1.458–9, 526–7
    - lower courts/final act 7.436–40, 469–72
    - obligation to provide fair hearing 7.465
  - local authorities 5.226–9, 230, 244–5
  - officials
    - improper acts 6.179
    - unauthorized acts 7.356
  - persons in uniform acting as individuals 5.34, 40–2
  - political subdivision 5.313. *See also* for, failure of State to take remedial action in respect of acts of officials of political subdivision *below*; constituent subdivision or agency as party to the proceedings; protection and security of investment, State responsibility
    - applicable law, contract and treaty distinguished 6.365–7
    - breach of contract 6.365
  - private bank 5.433–6
  - private persons 6.221–2
    - improper acts 6.179
  - revolutionaries. *See* revolution *below*
  - security forces outside armed combat 4.268, 5.31–2, 33–5, 40–2
  - State agency 1.351–2, 530–1, 5.430–6, 6.291. *See also* State enterprise (NAFTA: Article 1503), State responsibility for compliance with NAFTA obligations
    - breach of contract 6.415
    - quasi-State agency 1.351–2
  - amnesty or pardon, relevance 5.34–5
  - applicable law
    - customary international law 4.266–7, 269–72, 276–8, 282
    - domestic law 4.278
    - ILC Articles on State Responsibility (2001) 6.365–6
    - international and domestic law, role distinguished 6.365–7
    - treaty 4.263–4, 6.365
  - attribution
    - appropriateness of term 6.346 n. 17
    - standard of liability, relevance 5.317, 6.346 n. 17, 347–8, 368–9

State responsibility, *cont.*

## breach

damages 4.276–7, 287–94, 300–4, 308–11, 5.31–2  
 compensation for expropriation/nationalization distinguished 4.291, 301–2, 317–18,  
 5.33, 42

## defence

corruption of other party 6.122–4, 139–40, 143, 150  
 domestic law 5.31, 6.365–6  
 reparation distinguished 6.209

burden of proof 4.272–6, 5.39, 85, 6.111, 124, 127–8

## customary international law

damages 4.300–4  
 national security 4.317

exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies and. *See* exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies, State responsibility and

fault, relevance 5.40, 6.39–40

federal States. *See* federal States, State responsibility; procurement (NAFTA)

for. *See also* acts and omissions of *above*; obligations *below*

composite/individual act, ILC Articles on State Responsibility (2001) 7.416–17

continuing wrongful act 6.206, 208–10

continuing loss or damage distinguished 6.206

damage caused by interference in running of company 1.353–4

denial of justice 1.453, 5.290, 6.216, 225–6

effects of environmental impact assessment required by law 5.432–3

failure of State to take remedial action in respect of acts of officials of political subdivision 5.323–6, 6.346–7, 364

exhaustion of available remedies and 5.324, 6.347, 348–50, 363–4

failure to notify political subdivision of breach of international obligations 5.325

failure to provide adequate protection to alien 4.280–1, 6.24–5, 43–4, 45

failure to renegotiate concession agreement 5.322–3

failure to force political subdivision to do so 5.324–5

financial information provided by State agency 5.430–2, 6.178–9

investment guarantee in absence of legislative provision 6.175

judicial act. *See* acts and omissions of, judicial authorities; denial of justice *above*

legislative act, strict liability 6.39–40

loss during war or civil disturbance not attributable to State 4.300–1, 307–14, 5.40–1

negligence in supervision of finance company 6.175, 176–9

tort 1.527–8

contractual responsibility compared 1.499

transfer of funds on authority of State agency 5.434–6

## treaty, breach

continuing wrong 6.208–10

obligation in force at time of alleged breach, limitation to 6.208

*ultra vires* act 3.208–9, 5.226, 230, 245, 6.532

unilateral termination of State contract 1.454

## unlawful act

damages for 1.600

ILC Draft Articles on the International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens  
 1.600

illegality under domestic law 3.208–9

withdrawal of investment licences 1.490–4

State responsibility, *cont.*

- forum selection clause, relevance 6.366–8
  - Harvard Draft Convention on the International Responsibility of States for Injuries to Aliens (1961) 6.119 n. 242, 7.87, 309
  - justification
    - force majeure* 4.316
    - national security
      - constitutional provision 4.317, 319
      - customary international law 4.317
      - treaty provision 4.317
    - necessity 4.267–8, 274–6
  - principle and application distinguished 1.581–3
  - restrictive approach to classification of act as international wrong 7.490–1
  - revolution 4.268, 283–5, 5.31. *See also* standard of treatment of alien, preventive measures, obligation
    - counter-insurgency activities 4.278, 314–17
      - customary international law 4.310–13
    - damage caused by government forces or authorities 4.268, 273
      - caused unnecessarily 4.268, 274–5, 313–14, 315–16
      - evidence of 4.274–5, 286–7, 296–7, 317
      - wanton destruction 4.311–12, 313–14, 315–16
    - failure to provide proper standard of protection 4.278–87
      - negligence, relevance 4.281–3
    - justification, *force majeure* 4.316
    - police power 4.316
    - revolutionaries 4.267–8
      - recognition, relevance 4.312–13, 315
  - treaty provision 4.268, 5.31
- State succession
- continuity of laws 1.318, 325
  - treaty concluded pre-division of State, entry into effect 5.344–6
- statutory limitation
- attachment proceedings 4.49
  - ICSID proceedings and 5.438, 6.120–1
  - State practice 7.336, 353
  - suspension 7.353
    - under general principles of law 7.353
- stay of proceedings. *See also* arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, stay; attachment proceedings, stay; provisional measures, stay
- concurrent jurisdiction, pending decision 3.129–30, 251–2
    - comity 3.129
    - discretion 3.129
  - objection to ICSID jurisdiction and 5.480, 486
  - waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA: Article 1121) 5.472–3
- strict liability
- standard of treatment of alien 4.269–71, 296, 304–6, 318, 6.39–40
- State responsibility
- acts of political sub-division 5.317, 6.346 n. 17, 347–8
  - legislative act 6.39–40

- supplemental decision. *See* arbitral award, rectification; arbitral award, supplementary decisions
- supplementary reasons for judgment. *See* arbitral award, review by domestic courts, supplementary reasons for judgment
- Sweden, arbitral award, publication 7.235
- Sweden–Lithuania BIT (1992), nationality (juridical person), control test ('piercing the corporate veil') 6.211
- Switzerland
- applicable law
    - arbitral award 4.44
    - State contract 4.39
    - State immunity, customary international law 4.39
  - arbitral award, recognition and enforcement
    - basis, evidence of debt 4.50
    - choice of law, parties' freedom 4.44
    - exequatur 4.12
      - ICSID award as 4.50
      - judgment of sister State as 4.42
    - New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958) (Art. 5(1)(d)) 4.43, 44
      - part of the law of Switzerland 4.42–3
    - refusal, grounds, award set aside by competent tribunal 4.43
    - requirements
      - binding award 4.43, 44
      - conformity with arbitration agreement 4.43
      - good faith 4.50–1
  - arbitration, exclusion of alternative remedy 4.43–4
  - attachment proceedings 4.40
    - enforcement proceedings and 4.49
    - statutory limitation 4.49
    - stay 4.49–52
  - bad faith, arbitral award, recognition and enforcement, and 4.50–1
  - contract, validity where party not in existence at time of conclusion 5.146
  - corporation, applicable law 1.666
  - customary international law 4.39
  - debt
    - basis of enforcement proceedings 4.50
    - evidence of 4.51
  - domestic courts, language of proceedings 4.42
  - exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies
    - arbitration and 4.44
    - general principle of international law 4.44
    - ICSID Convention 4.44
  - foreign judgment, enforcement
    - executory status, declaration of 4.42
    - under international convention, domestic courts, role 4.42
  - general principles of international law, exhaustion of local administrative or judicial remedies 4.44
  - international law
    - sources

Switzerland, *cont.*

- arbitral and judicial decisions **4.39**
- publicists, writings of **4.39**
- jurisdiction
  - competence of enforcement authority to determine **4.50**
  - domestic court proceedings, waiver **4.43–4**
  - exclusion, attachment proceedings **4.40, 51**
  - nexus
    - applicable law **4.39**
    - domicile of party to agreement **4.39–40**
    - place of performance **4.39**
    - State contract **4.39**
- law of
  - C LPC*, Art. 472(1) **4.42**
  - Civil Code (*ZBG*), Art. 2. **4.51**
  - Code of Obligations **1.666 n. 77**
  - Debt Claims and Bankruptcy Law (*LP*)
    - Art. 17(2) **4.49**
    - Art. 17(3) **4.49**
    - Art. 81(3) **4.42**
    - Art. 109 **4.46**
    - Art. 271(1)(4) **4.45**
    - Art. 278 **4.40, 42, 49–52**
    - Art. 278(1) **4.49**
    - Art. 278(2) **4.49**
    - Art. 278(3) **4.49**
    - Art. 278(4) **4.51**
- provisional measures
  - discontinuance of domestic court proceedings **4.41**
  - domestic courts, role, exclusion except by agreement **4.51, 52**
  - responsibility, arbitral tribunal **4.43**
  - suspension, competence of tribunal and **4.43**
- State immunity, applicable law, customary international law **4.39**
- State immunity from execution
  - acta jure gestionis* **4.39**
  - assets, public and commercial purpose distinguished **4.40**
  - statutory limitation, attachment proceedings **4.49**
  - treaties, applicability, non-party **4.39**
- Switzerland–Bolivia BIT (1987), nationality (juridical person), control test ('piercing the corporate veil') **6.211**

## T

- taking. *See* expropriation
- tax exemption, foreign investment **1.506–7**
- tax fraud claim, as legal dispute arising directly out of investment **1.565**
- tax measures
  - as expropriation. *See* expropriation/nationalization, classification as, tax measures
  - non-discrimination requirements

- tax measures, *cont.*  
     OECD Model Tax Convention on Income and Capital (2003) 7.415 n. 15  
     UN Model Double Taxation Convention between Developed and Developing Countries (2001) 7.415 n. 15
- tax returns as evidence of costs incurred 5.233
- taxation of damages 6.212
- territorial considerations. *See* foreign investment, territorial requirement; legislation, extraterritorial effect
- third parties. *See amicus curiae*; contract, third party and; damages, third party rights; proper party, third party rights; standing (NAFTA: Articles 1116 and 1117); treaties, third party and
- time-limits 1.311, 338. *See also* NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, time-limits (3-year rule); NAFTA arbitral tribunal, procedure, time-limits (6 months rule); statutory limitation
- 6 months rule 5.223, 379, 409, 6.402, 404–6, 519–20, 7.25–6, 37–40, 69–70, 336–7, 516
- 18 months rule 5.399–403, 404
- arbitral award 6.13
- claim for annulment 1.528
- concurrence 7.336–7
- default 1.339, 4.125  
       effect 1.339
- delay in providing translation 5.216
- difficulty in determining 7.335–7
- disadvantages 2.136
- extension 1.339, 342, 343–4, 3.198, 199–200, 4.83–4  
       filing of memorial 7.496  
       grace period 6.15, 17  
       prejudice, need for 7.97–8  
       settlement on agreed terms and 6.14–17
- failure to comply, political upheaval as justification 1.344
- failure to reply to claims 4.251
- pleadings 1.339, 5.281–3, 6.13, 75–6
- submission of claim to ICSID 6.120–2  
       applicable law 6.120–1
- suspension 7.336–7
- trade in goods. *See* foreign investment, definition/classification as, trade in goods; ‘investment dispute’, NAFTA (1992), trade in goods, applicability to
- translation, agreement/acceptance by parties 3.145–6, 5.65, 82–3  
     correction 7.195–6  
     text as supplied by party 7.186
- travaux préparatoires* 4.344  
     absence/failure to produce 4.269–70, 7.155–9, 297–8  
       non-compliance with request for documentary evidence 7.155–8
- as aid to interpretation of settlement on agreed terms 6.64  
     in case of ambiguity 7.155
- definition 7.155 n. 13  
     explanatory statements to legislature, whether 6.220
- ICSID Convention. *See* ICSID Convention (1965), *travaux préparatoires*
- NAFTA (1992). *See* NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), *travaux préparatoires*



*travaux préparatoires, cont.*

- 'questionable method' 6.381
  - incomplete nature of record 7.158
- UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules. *See* UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules
- Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961) 2.394–5
- treaties. *See also* BITs (bilateral investment treaties); settlement on agreed terms; treaty interpretation; *and individual treaties such as Iran–US Treaty of Amity (1955)*
- breach
  - justification, domestic law 5.225, 229
  - State responsibility for. *See* State responsibility, for, treaty, breach
- compliance/implementation. *See also* monopoly (NAFTA: Article 1502), State responsibility for compliance with NAFTA obligations; State enterprise (NAFTA: Article 1503), State responsibility for compliance with NAFTA obligations
- cooperation, obligation 6.64
- good faith obligation 5.225, 6.533
- non-compliance as breach of international law 4.115, 6.34, 40–1
- non-performance 6.65. *See also* settlement on agreed terms, non-performance
- obligation of result 6.65
- sovereignty and 6.24–5
- State immunity, relevance 4.115
- statements and conduct of parties
  - party's intention as known to other party 6.64
  - reasonable person's interpretation 6.64
- domestic law
  - part of 4.297–8, 356, 6.138–9
  - primacy 5.27–8
  - subsequent legislation 6.139
- entry into force. *See also* BITs (bilateral investment treaties) *and individual treaties such as Iran–US Treaty of Amity (1955)*
  - implementation prior to 6.401
  - requirements 5.344–6, 378–9
    - notice of completion of formalities 5.344–7
  - treaty concluded pre-division of State 5.344–6
  - validity of treaty distinguished 5.345
- federal States and. *See* federal States, treaties
- note verbale*, status 5.503
- priority as between provisions 5.39
- ratification, need for 5.345, 6.25 n. 16
- retroactive, whether 6.206, 216
- State succession and 5.344–6
- termination, for non-performance 6.65
- third party and 4.39
  - dispute settlement provisions 5.404–11
  - MFN treatment. *See* most favoured nation treatment (MFN)
  - pacta tertiis nec nocent nec prosunt* 6.315
- unilateral statement of intention to be bound 5.346–7
- treaty interpretation. *See also* arbitration clause/agreement, interpretation; ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation; NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) (1992), interpretation; words and phrases not clearly attributable to a specific heading
- aids

- treaty interpretation, *cont.*  
 arbitral and judicial decisions 4.273  
 context 4.129, 7.259, 435  
   annexes 5.481  
   circumstances of conclusion of Agreement 7.39 n. 34  
   ‘legal context’ 7.119–21  
   object and purpose of treaty 7.119, 301, 302–3  
   other provisions of treaty 6.516, 7.80  
   preamble and annexes 5.225  
   related disputes 7.119  
 customary international law 4.265–6  
 dictionary 5.40, 7.119, 270, 365  
 exchange of notes 5.502–6  
 other treaties 5.409–10, 500–1, 7.271  
   analysis by negotiators 4.307, 308–9, 319  
   draft 4.305–6  
   previous 4.265–6  
   subsequent 4.265–6  
 parties’ conduct subsequent to agreement (VC 31(3)(b)) 4.297–8, 6.64  
   rules and principles of international law 4.266–7, 270  
 parties’ established practices in their relations 6.64  
 parties’ statements in other contexts 7.272–3  
 parties’ subsequent agreement (VC 31(3)(a)) 7.259–60  
   ICSID Arbitration Rules as 6.334  
   NAFTA FTC Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001). *See* NAFTA Free Trade Commission (FTC), Interpretative Note on Certain Chapter Eleven Provisions (31 July 2001)  
 relevant rules of international law applicable between the parties 5.225, 6.515–16  
*travaux préparatoires*. *See* *travaux préparatoires*  
 usage 6.64  
 writings of publicists 6.81–4  
 amendment distinguished 6.218, 223–4, 526–7  
 applicable law 4.129  
 customary international law 2.120  
   as aid 4.265–6, 6.516  
   as applicable law 2.120, 6.516  
   as determining factor 5.41  
 guidelines  
   actual/clear language 4.263–5, 6.516  
   adherence to the text 7.80, 435  
   agreement between parties on 6.64–5  
   avoidance of the manifestly absurd or unreasonable 5.28, 7.39 n. 34, 130, 270–1  
   common usage 4.264–5, 268, 269  
     in the relevant business 6.64  
   consistency 6.333–4  
   customary international law as determining factor 5.41, 6.516  
   effectiveness 2.265–6, 4.344, 5.42, 345, 365, 403  
     every element of treaty to be given effect 4.266, 270, 6.64  
   *expressio unius est exclusio alterius* 4.337 n. 9  
   fairness 4.264–5, 268, 269

treaty interpretation, *cont.*

- general rule of interpretation (VC 31), relative importance of elements 7.298–9
- generalia specialibus non derogant* 3.150, 306, 4.302–4
- Admissions Case* 4.303
- Payment of Various Serbian Loans Issued in France* 4.303–4
- good faith 1.394, 5.225, 401, 451, 463, 6.64, 7.39 n. 34, 259
- inconsistency with other agreements between same parties, primacy 7.129
- international law ‘written in’ 4.270
- multilingual texts
  - concurrence 7.261 n. 8, 303
  - conflict 6.66
  - primacy of original language 3.147–8, 172–3
- natural and ordinary meaning 4.264–5, 268, 269, 5.40, 225, 252, 7.80–1, 119 n. 68
  - literal meaning distinguished 7.259, 270
- object and purpose 4.272–3, 344–5, 5.27–8, 40, 225, 6.64, 333–4, 515–16, 558, 7.31–2, 79, 120 n. 74, 129, 259, 433, 434
- pacta sunt servanda* 1.394
  - general principle of international law 1.394
  - general principle of law 1.394
- parties’ intention 1.394, 398, 6.64, 333–4
  - in absence of direct evidence 6.81, 7.128–9
- plain language 7.507
- plural usage, significance 7.107–9
- presumption of conformity with NAFTA (1992) 7.125
- reasonableness 4.337 n. 9, 6.64
- restrictive/broad 7.298. *See also* arbitration clause/agreement, interpretation, guidelines, restrictive/broad
  - investor–State disputes 7.260–1, 434–5
- sovereignty, relevance 7.31, 434
- spirit of treaty 4.269–70
- treaty as a whole 4.265, 273, 6.516
- ICSID Convention. *See* ICSID Convention (1965), interpretation
- lex generalis/lex specialis* distinguished 6.516
- phrases. *See* words and phrases not clearly attributable to a specific heading
- responsibility
  - courts 3.11
  - government in respect of international law questions 3.11
- typographical error, relevance 5.28, 501
- tribunal. *See* arbitral tribunal
- turnkey project. *See* concession; foreign investment; investment licence; joint venture agreement; State contract

U

Ukraine

- Additional Facility, consent to arbitration under 6.62
- foreign investment, non-discrimination, Ukraine–Lemire settlement 6.64
- Ukraine–US BIT (1994)
  - Additional Facility, Ukraine’s consent to arbitration under 6.62
  - entry into force 6.62

- UN Claims Compensation Commission, individual rights and 7.504  
 UN Model Double Taxation Convention between Developed and Developing Countries (2001) 7.415 n. 15  
 UNCITRAL Arbitration Rules. *See also* consent to NAFTA arbitral tribunal jurisdiction; jurisdiction (NAFTA)
- 3 7.41
  - 3(2) 7.240
  - 3(e) 7.41
  - 15 7.147
  - 15(1) 7.231–4
    - Iran–US Claims Tribunal Notes on 7.232–3
  - 16, related Notes on Organizing Arbitral Proceedings (place of arbitration) 6.454, 473, 547, 7.6–11, 214–15
  - 16(1) 7.6–7, 214, 218–19, 222
  - 16(2) 7.219
  - 18 7.273
  - 18(1)(b) 7.41
  - 18(1)(c) 7.41
  - 18(2) 7.315
  - 18(2)(b) 7.277
  - 20 7.41, 253–5, 315–16, 519 n. 62
  - 21 7.57
  - 21(1) 7.261, 266
  - 21(4) 7.30, 256, 276–9
  - 24 7.316
  - 24(3) 7.99–101, 103
  - 25(4) (in camera hearings) 7.235
  - 25(6) (admissibility of evidence) 7.234
  - 28(3) 7.99–101, 103
  - 32 7.266
  - 32(1) 7.278–9
  - 33(1) 7.259
  - 38 7.52, 170
  - 38(d) 7.172
  - 38(e) 7.172
  - 38–40 7.279
  - 40 7.170
  - amicus curiae*. *See amicus curiae*
  - multilingual versions, concurrence 7.261 n. 8
  - Notes on Organizing Arbitral Proceedings, non-binding nature 7.6, 214–15
  - refusal to agree to arbitration under 5.69, 73
  - travaux préparatoires*
    - Rule 15(1), importance 7.231
    - Rule 25(4) 7.235
- UNCITRAL Model Law of International Commercial Arbitration (Model Law)
- commercial arbitration
    - definition 5.246–8, 7.217
    - domestic law limitation to 7.217
    - remission to arbitral tribunal 6.56
  - UNCTAD, *Fair and Equitable Treatment* (1999) 7.127

- UNESCO Convention for the Protection of the World Cultural and Natural Heritage (1975)  
 3.244–9, 333–4  
 customary international law 3.258–9  
*jus cogens* 3.258–9  
 listing under, declaratory effect 3.259  
 unilateral declaration, effect 5.346–7
- United Kingdom  
 arbitral award, publication 7.235–6  
 contract, validity where party not in existence at time of conclusion 5.137–40
- United Nations General Assembly Resolutions  
 1710 (XVI) (Development Decade) 3.254–5  
 1803 (XVII) (compensation for expropriation) 3.255
- United States of America (USA)  
 act of State, arbitral award, recognition and enforcement 2.388  
 arbitral award, recognition and enforcement 2.385–9, 391–6  
 arbitral procedure law, suitability under NAFTA Art. 1136(7), review of award, provision for 6.455–8  
 arbitration, compulsion, domestic courts' power of 4.19–20  
 California Bill 521 of 9 October 1997 (MTBE risk assessment), s 2 (object and purpose) 7.245  
 California Executive Order D-5-99 of 25 March 1999 (MTBE)  
 measure relating to Methanex, whether 7.367–79  
 para. 7 (labelling) 7.246  
 para. 11 (risk assessment) 7.245–6  
 text 7.251–3  
 California Regulations (CaRFG3)  
 Tit. 13 ss 2260 ff of 2 September 2000, s 2262.6(a)(1) (prohibition on sales of MTBE gasoline) 7.246  
 Tit. 13 ss 2273 of 16 December 1999 (labelling) 7.246  
 Code (USC), ss 1650–1650a (ICSID Convention (1965), implementation) 4.18, 19 n. 19  
 commercial activity  
 acts of agent 4.421–8  
 'carried on in the United States by a foreign State' 4.21–9  
 collection of shipping fees and taxes 2.388–9  
 'having substantial contact with the United States'. *See* jurisdiction, nexus *below*  
 confidentiality of arbitral proceedings 7.236  
 disclosure obligation (FRCP, Rule 34(b)) 6.463–4, 480  
 domestic courts, appeal on factual findings 4.16–17  
 estoppel, acknowledgment of State immunity 4.19–20  
 evidence of, agency 4.25–6  
 expropriation, Helms Amendment 5.162–3  
 Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA)  
 legislative history, attribution to State of acts of agent 4.22–3  
 phrases  
 'commercial activity'. *See* commercial activity *above*  
 'direct effect in the United States'. *See* jurisdiction, nexus *below*  
 'law of a particular country' 4.18  
 Sections  
 1330(a) 4.15  
 1330(b) 4.15, 27

United States of America (USA), *cont.*

- 1603(a) 2.394
- 1603(d) 4.21–2
- 1603(e) 4.21–2
- 1604 2.387
- 1605(a)(1) 4.15, 16 n. 13, 18–20
- 1605(a)(2) 4.15, 16 n. 13, 20–31
- 1606(a)(1) 4.15–18
- 1609 2.387, 393
- 1610 2.387
- 1610(a) 2.388–9, 393–4
- 1611(b)(1) 2.396

Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961) and 2.393 n. 4

- waiver of immunity
  - implied 4.16, 18
  - withdrawal 4.16 n. 13

jurisdiction

nexus

- benefit from acts in forum State 4.26–7
- direct and foreseeable result of conduct outside territory 4.29–31
- minimum contacts 4.28–9
- ‘substantial contact with the United States’ 4.28–9

personal

- attribution to State of acts of agent and, authorization by State, need for 4.24–7
- due process requirement 4.23–4
- State immunity exception distinguished 4.23, 26 n. 32
- State immunity from jurisdiction, relevance 4.15

subject-matter

- action between foreign company and foreign State 2.388
- dependence on personal jurisdiction 4.15
- State immunity from jurisdiction, relevance 4.15

law of

- 22 USC 2378 (Helms Amendment, 30 April 1994) 5.162–3
- Bankruptcy Code, Chapter 11 7.481–4
- Buy America requirements (23 CFR Section 635.410)
  - compatibility with NAFTA national treatment provisions 6.518–20, 526–33
  - extracts 6.487–8
- California Bill 521 of 9 October 1997 (MTBE risk assessment) and related California statutory provisions. *See above*
- Clean Water Act (33 USC 1251 ff)
  - highway construction projects distinguished 6.523–4
  - s 1281(h)(1)(3) 6.523–4
  - s 1295 (‘Buy America’) 6.496–7
- Federal Arbitration Act
  - arbitral award, recognition and enforcement 4.19 n. 19
  - confidentiality, absence of provision 7.236
  - s 305, Inter-American Convention on International Commercial Law (1975) (Panama Convention)/New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958), applicability 6.543–4
  - suitability under NAFTA 6.455–8

United States of America (USA), *cont.*

- Freedom of Information Act (5 USC 552)
  - Additional Facility Rules (Arbitration) and **6.190–1**
  - arbitration proceedings in third country and **6.186–7**
- FSIA. *See* Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA) *above*
- General Corporation Law (Delaware) **1.562**
- Massachusetts Tort Claims Act (PL 258), s 10(c) **6.229**
- Surface Transportation Assistance Act (STAA) 1982, Section 165, extracts **6.487**
- Uniform Commercial Code, Sections 1–106 **1.500**
- legislation, extraterritorial **4.29–31**
- legislation, interpretation
  - aids
    - comparable legislation **4.28 n. 40**
    - legislative history **4.16–17, 28 n. 40**
- New York Convention on the Recognition and Enforcement of Arbitral Awards (1958)
  - applicability, limitation to commercial disputes **6.474–5**
  - under national law **6.455–6**
- Restatement of Agency (Second) (1958)
  - s 1 **4.24**
  - s 26 **4.24–5**
- Restatement of the Law of Contracts (Second), s 344 (*restitutio in integrum*) **1.500**
- Restatement of the Law of Foreign Relations (Second), s 18 (extraterritorial legislation)
  - 4.29–31**
- Restatement of the Law of Foreign Relations (Third)
  - measure of damages **1.600**
  - s 712 (expropriation)
    - comment (g) (creeping expropriation) **7.86, 366, 371**
    - note 5 (taxation) **7.368**
    - note 7 **7.87, 367**
- State immunity
  - classification of act
    - contractual undertaking **4.21–2**
    - nexus. *See* jurisdiction, nexus *above*
- State immunity from execution/attachment. *See also* Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA) *above*
  - arbitral award, recognition and enforcement **2.385–9, 391–6, 6.475**
  - diplomatic immunity distinguished **2.393, 396**
  - embassy bank account **2.392–6**
    - FSIA **2.393–5**
    - held in receiving State **2.392–3**
    - separability **2.395–6**
  - waiver
    - agreement to arbitration **4.16–17**
    - ICSID Convention **2.386–8, 394**
    - waiver of proceedings to compel arbitration **4.19 n. 19**
- State immunity from jurisdiction
  - commercial activity. *See* commercial activity *above*
  - intentional tort
    - protection and security of investment and **6.229–34**
    - rationale **6.231–2**

- United States of America (USA), *cont.*
- waiver
    - arbitration in foreign country, agreement to 4.16–20
    - authorization of acts of third party 4.26–7
    - enforcement role of domestic courts, relevance 4.19–21
    - participation in mixed economy company 4.16 n. 13
  - treaties, domestic law, application in, Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961) 2.192–3
  - VDOT–Shirley Contract
    - Section 102.05, text 6.488–9
    - STAA 1982, s. 165 and 6.489
  - unjust enrichment 1.453, 507, 535, 607–8
    - as basis for damages 4.107–8
    - as offset 3.246–7
  - US–Zaire BIT (1984)
    - Art. I 5.24–5
    - Art. II 5.27
    - Art. II(4) 5.29–33, 38
    - Art. III 5.33–4, 38
    - Art. IV 5.27
    - Art. IV(1) 5.38–9
    - Art. IV(1)(b) 5.31
    - Art. IV(2) 5.39–42
      - exceptional nature 5.42
    - Art. IV(2)(b) 5.31–2, 33–4
    - Art. VII(2) 5.25
    - Art. VII(3) 5.25–6, 28
    - Art. VII(4) 5.26
    - Art. VIII 5.26–7
    - Art. IX 5.27–8
  - consent to jurisdiction, whether 5.25–6
  - ‘interpretation or application of this Treaty’ 5.26–7
  - ‘investment’ 5.24–5
  - object and purpose, reciprocal encouragement and protection of investment 5.40, 6.113
  - priority as between provisions 5.39
  - protection and security of investment, State responsibility 5.29–30
  - as source of applicable rules of international law 5.22

## V

- valuation. *See* damages, measure/valuation of company
- Venezuela
  - Auconven–Ministry of Infrastructure Concession Agreement (1996)
    - Clause 7 (transfer of Auconven shares, approval) 6.438
    - Clause 63 (dispute settlement), text 6.434–5
    - Clause 64 (consent to ICSID jurisdiction)
      - fulfilment of condition 6.446
      - national of another Contracting State, agreement to treat as 6.436–7
      - text 6.435–6



Venezuela, *cont.*

## conditions

automaticity on fulfilment **6.438**, 446transfer of Aucoven majority shares to a national of another Contracting State **6.438**, 466place of arbitration, change **6.447**Law on Public Credit 1983 **5.198–9**as applicable law in investment dispute **5.206**promissory notes, status **5.198–9**

## Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Relations (1961)

Art. 22(3) **2.392–3**Art. 24 **2.393**Art. 25 **2.392–3**Art. 31 **2.33**domestic law, effect on Convention **2.393** n. 4embassy bank account, immunity from attachment **2.392–6**held in receiving State **2.292–3**

## interpretation

aids, preamble **2.392**guidelines, parties' intention **2.392**, 393phrases, 'full facilities for performance of the functions of the mission'  
**2.392–3***travaux préparatoires* **2.394–5**

## Vienna Convention on the Law of Treaties (1969)

as applicable law **7.29–30**Art. 19 **7.517**Art. 20 **7.517**Art. 23 **7.517**Art. 24(1) **5.345**, 378Art. 26 **5.225**, 229Art. 27 **5.225**, 229, 243Art. 28 **6.208**Art. 30(3) **7.129** n. 112Art. 31 **4.263**, **5.401**, 451, 463, **6.516** n. 153, **7.29–30**, 31, 39 n. 34, 79–80Art. 31(1) **4.337** n. 9, **5.40**, 190, 225, 243, 252, 349, **7.31**, 119 n. 68, 259, 269–70,  
297–9Art. 31(2) **7.297–8**Art. 31(2)(a) **5.225**Art. 31(2)(b) **5.481**Art. 31(3) **5.225**, **6.334**, **7.129** n. 114, 259–60, 309Art. 31(3)(c) **4.265–6**Art. 32 **6.516** n. 153, **7.30**, 31, 39 n. 34, 79–80, 130, 155, 297–8Art. 32(b) **4.337** n. 9Art. 34 **6.315**Art. 35 **6.315**Art. 36 **6.315**Art. 46 **5.345**as customary international law **2.118**, **6.202–3**, **7.30**, 79, 259, 297phrases, 'general rule of interpretation' **7.299**

## W

- waiver of right to initiate or continue domestic proceedings (NAFTA: Article 1121) 5.277–8, 448–51, 452–80, 6.195, 212–13, 541, 549–63. *See also* State immunity, waiver; State immunity from execution/attachment, waiver; State immunity from jurisdiction, waiver
- Annex 1120.1 (Mexico) and 5.473–4, 480–2, 7.359–60
- on behalf of merged company 7.64
- as condition precedent 5.463–5, 6.551–2, 557–8, 7.40, 66–7
- conditions, effect 5.463–5
- consent to arbitration distinguished 7.66–7
- denial of justice/exhaustion of local remedies rule relationship and 6.216, 7.358–9, 382, 473–4
- ‘duties imposed by other sources of law’, application to 5.457–60
- enforcement, Tribunal’s responsibilities 5.453, 6.552
- finality 6.557
- invalidity, whether precluding resubmission of same claim with valid waiver 6.549–63.  
*See also* validity, tribunal’s obligation to determine *below*
- issue left open by tribunal finding invalidity 6.554–5
- Methanex* 6.556
- proceedings for injunctive, declaratory or other extraordinary relief, exclusion 7.358–9, 381
- reasons for provision 7.358–9
- requirements
- clear waiver 5.454, 6.552
  - delivery to disputing parties 5.456, 7.359
  - express waiver 5.454, 462–3, 6.552
  - form of words, relevance 5.462–3
  - identity of cause of action, relevance 5.457–60, 472–8, 6.552, 553
  - intent supported by conduct 5.456–61, 470
  - retroactive correction of defect, effect 5.477–8, 6.552–3
  - submission with notice of arbitration 5.454, 456, 6.552, 7.257–8, 359
  - failure, effect 7.40
  - termination of proceedings in domestic courts and 5.472–3
  - waiver by the enterprise/investment 7.67
  - writing 5.456, 462–3
- retroactive effect 7.64–8
- as unilateral act 5.454
- validity, tribunal’s obligation to determine 5.453, 6.551–2. *See also* invalidity, whether precluding resubmission of same claim with valid waiver *above*
- war. *See* combat action; ‘war or other armed conflict, revolution, a state of national emergency, revolt, insurrection or riot in the territory [or act of violence]’
- ‘war or other armed conflict, revolution, a state of national emergency, revolt, insurrection or riot in the territory [or act of violence]’ 4.275, 5.31, 39
- witnesses. *See also* *amicus curiae*; expert
- amendment of statement of claim and 7.277
  - contact with other party’s 5.280–1
  - credibility 5.293–4
  - cross-examination, waiver of right to 7.71

witnesses, *cont.*

notification of intention to call 7.91

objection to 5.76, 85

obligation to call, tribunal's discretion 6.144–5, 189

refusal of visas to 5.74–5

## words and phrases not clearly attributable to a specific heading

*accessoire ou conservatoire* 3.184*acte sous condition* 1.465*affectio societatis* 3.299

'arising on a matter contained in this agreement' 4.130–1

*autorité en tutelle* 3.60, 75'carry out' (*assurer*) 2.109–10

'circumstances' 7.119

'collusion' 4.200–1, 228–31, 239–42

'competition' 4.203, 205–7

'competition in a market' 4.203–7

interdependence with 'market' 4.203

'conciliation or arbitration' 3.156, 169–70, 171–2, 185–6

*conditio résolutoire* 1.465

'Crown avoidance' 4.228, 236–9

*damnum emergens*. See damages, measure/valuation of company, loss suffered*défait de consentement* 2.59

'defined legal relationship' 7.271

'degree of security reasonably expected' 4.279

'dispute arises' 5.64–6

'dispute under this agreement' 4.129–33

*dol* 2.59*dolus* 3.72*droit commun* 3.169

'employee'/'official' distinguished 5.441

*error in iudicando* 2.118, 142*exceptio non adimpleti contractus*. See contract, obligations*exceptio non rite adimpleti* 2.64

'fair and equitable treatment'. See standard of treatment of alien, fair and equitable

*fin de non-recevoir* 1.675

'forces' 5.40–2

'foreign control'. See nationality (juridical person), foreign control

'full facilities for performance of the functions of the mission' 2.392–3

'full international legal personality' 4.18–19

*gestion privée* 1.322

'hardship' 6.65

'in New Zealand' 4.178–81

'in respect of any matter agreed to be referred' 4.128

'in respect of any matter to which the proceedings pursuant to the Convention relate' 4.128

*inaudita altera pars* 3.73

'incidental or additional' claims 5.257–8, 6.514–15, 7.518–19

'interpretation or application of this Treaty' 5.26–7

'investment'. See foreign investment; 'investment dispute'

'juridictions nationales'/'domestic courts' 6.355–6

- words and phrases not clearly attributable to a specific heading, *cont.*
- 'law' 7.431
  - 'law of a particular country' 4.18
  - lex Aquila* 4.278
  - 'likely effect' 4.203, 209–13, 241–2
  - lis pendens* 1.340
  - 'loss or damage' 6.213–14
  - 'losses suffered' 4.275
  - lucrum cessans*. See damages, lost profit
  - 'manifest' 2.97, 98, 100, 104, 116, 4.85–7, 6.135–6, 336, 388 n. 14. See also disqualification of conciliator or arbitrator, grounds, manifest lack of Article 14 qualities; jurisdiction (ICSID), 'not manifestly outside the jurisdiction of the Centre'
  - 'market' 4.203–5, 213–28
  - 'measure'. See 'measure'
  - 'minerals' 6.38–9
  - 'more probable than not' 4.209, 211–12
  - novus actus interveniens* 1.607
  - obligation de moyen* 2.81–2, 143–8
  - obligation de résultat* 2.81, 143–8
  - 'other remedy' 4.68–9
  - 'persons' 4.183
  - 'practice' 7.431
  - préjudice moral* 1.360–1, 364–5
  - principal ou agressive* 3.184
  - 'procedure' 7.431
  - 'procurement'. See procurement (NAFTA)
  - 'protection and security by international law' 4.266, 269–71, 277, 304–6, 5.29–30
  - 'real possibility' 4.209, 211–12, 213, 241–2
  - 'reasonable price' 4.196
  - 'recommend'/'order' 5.394, 6.381
  - 'requirement' 7.431, 434
  - 'shall be' 3.147–9, 174–6
  - 'shall be adjusted' 4.182
  - situation de fait* 3.331
  - situation juridique* 3.181, 331, 332
  - siyadat et kamoun* 3.65
  - 'spécialité législative' 4.94–5
  - stipulation pour autrui* 1.325, 374
  - 'subject matter of the dispute' 6.459–60, 477
  - 'substantial' 4.208–9
  - 'substantially lessening' 4.241–2
  - 'sufficiently pertinent' 1.520–1
  - 'trade' 4.202
  - usus loquendi* 4.264–5, 268–9
  - ut res magis valeat quam pereat* 1.674, 4.187
  - vices cachés* 2.60
  - 'with respect to' 5.469–70
  - 'within the framework of the Convention... where it applies' 3.152–3, 154–6

- World Bank Guidelines on the Treatment of Foreign Direct Investment (1991), direct investment, whether limited to **5.196**  
written consent to arbitration. *See* consent to ICSID jurisdiction  
WTO Appellate Body, *amicus curiae* **7.233**  
WTO Ministerial Declaration of 14 November 2001 (Doha Declaration), international competition rules and **7.308**

**Z**

- Zaire. *See* US–Zaire BIT (1984)